

Inma no Hado

Synopsis :

One day a timid science teacher who works in a prestigious high school for girls saw a strange dream. He dreamed that he made a contract with a succubus and obtain a mysterious power. He woke up from his sleep with a black desire within him, that he will prey down every beauty at this high school.

Review by Nejispira :

A slow pace story, well develop on details!

Warning: contain mature and sexual content. 18++

Info :

<http://www.novelupdates.com/series/inma-no-hado/>

Raws :

<http://novel18.syosetu.com/n5425bp/>

Translator :

<http://rebirthonlineworld.com/inma-no-hado/>

NejiSpira

wuxiatranslationsdl.wordpress.com



Table of chapters :

Arc 1 : Encounter with the Succubus

Chapter 1:Omen

Chapter 2: Contract Chapter 3: Change Chapter 4: Invoke Chapter 5: Trial

Chapter 6: Sacrifice Chapter 7: Predation Chapter 8: Succubus Chapter
9: Game

Chapter 10: Accident Chapter 11: Playing around Chapter 12: Lewd
Beast Chapter 13: Loss

Chapter 14: Aiko

Chapter 15: Natsuki Chapter 16: Sex

Chapter 17: Amusement Chapter 18: Two people Chapter 19: Paradise

Chapter 20: Meat party

Arc 2: Eroded school

Chapter 21: Music Teacher Chapter 22: Lewd dream again Chapter 23:
Science preparation room Chapter 24: New power Chapter 25: Fiance

Chapter 26: Love hotel

Chapter 27: Slavery of body and mind Chapter 28: Chain reaction
Chapter 29: Trap of Incubus Chapter 30: Mean Business Chapter 31: Seize the Virgin Chapter 32: New Slave Chapter 33: Date
Chapter 34: Senior bullying Chapter 35: Black wave Chapter 36: Female restroom Chapter 37: Witness Chapter 38: Conference room Chapter 39: Irritation and Ambition

Chapter 40: The sixth door

Chapter 1: Omen

„... It was Dr. Watson and Dr. Crick to have proposed that this DNA became the double-helix structure and it was announced in 1953. It's said that the author's order of the thesis has been decided by coins at this time ...“

During the class of the afternoon, a middle-aged man in a suit talks in a subdued voice in the classroom. That man who used the black edge glasses of the thick lens is standing before the teaching table, while expanding the textbook, and is doing the lecture of the living thing for the schoolgirls who are sitting down in a row vis-a-vis in the classroom.

However, both the drive and the cheerfulness were quiet like a sober without enthusiasm, and the voice was monotonous.

The face that the color becomes thin in white, He seems to be really nervous and to be unhealthy because of the face became thin in white. The pupil in the interior of glasses move restlessly since a little while ago while staring at the textbook in the way that it is uneasy and it is quite timid to calm down and grasp the thing that's clearly visible. The hair is unkempt, and a feeling of cleanliness is not seen even in a compliment either, and it is certain that he receive hate and the contemptuous eyes from many women.

Though it was while such a science teacher was lecturing, it was really loud in the classroom, and the noisiness was just like the break time. Many schoolgirls are discussing endlessly between their friends and are sometimes laughing with a loud voice.

There were also some quiet students, but some took a nap, others ignored the lectures of the teacher and there were also students who studied by oneself.

Anyway, it is common only that nobody of the schoolgirl who is in the classroom of this Class 4 of the second grade pays attention to a science teacher teaching because his look seems to be gloomy.

„It was that well ..., and I met someone the other day ...“

„You meet someone? ... Is it by any chance that fellow? “

“That's right. ...Koji..., still likes the one now. “

„ Because Natsuki said he broke up the other day! “

„ Well ... it is so I don't even remember...“

On the window side at the back of the classroom, there is a group of 3 girls who are talking in an especially loud voice. The chair is moved and it forms a ring by three people like speaking in the coffee shop, it chats very happily disregarding the science teacher since the beginning of this class.

All three girls where 17 years old and really pretty, but the schoolgirl who sat down on the center of the group had the appearance that stands out by far among them.

That pupil who was called Natsuki from her friend before, has glossy hair which was lightly curled to the shoulder, but it match her small oval face very well. She has bright black eyes and her fringed long eyelashes were also very adorable. The lip that continues from a high shapely nose is red and small, but when she laugh, the eightfold tooth which is visible from the lip where the shape is good becomes the accent of exquisiteness, at the same time it became her important charm point.

He glances at the lovely Natsuki who cackle at the center of her group and then return the glance to the textbook again. He has the mind to say to do something about a noisy classroom, but no way of dealing with oneself who is just a cowardice thing. At that time when he was appointed he tried to get attention several times, but even then, he bathed in the line of sight, such as ridicule, such as despise from girl students each time, went unawares attention should courage be deflated. Now in this way, while teaching, he only prays to the fact that time passes quickly.

That time, something was heard and the door in the classroom opened.

„Hey, why is it so loud? It is class now! So you all quiet done now! “

The classroom becomes the scene for a dignified voice by an instant, and the students who moved a chair without permission come back to the obediently original position. Everyone among the schoolgirls was overwhelmed by the force of a man standing at the entrance of the classroom and didn't even complain to follow his instructions.

The schoolgirls watched at the dandy middle-aged man who appeared,

with a enchanted expression on their face. Even Natsuki who was talking loudly until a while ago was one of them.

„ Mr Midou, what do you do You should do your job properly. “

The man is changing an angry brunt to the science teacher and is making a complaint about the leadership this time.

„ I have come because of the complaints from the other classrooms that it is to loud here. You are a teacher too, despite you are atemporary employees. Properly you are in trouble if you don't can guide a student ...“

“... Yes ...”

It is just a argument that the man says. Mr.Midou looks down in front of a platform in silence without anything being able to argue.

“Well ... good. Don't come to my place afterwards or... Also you guys, Quiet! Good! ”

He said so, and the dandy middle-aged man left the classroom of the Class 4 of the second grade the same abruptness way like he entered. The schoolgirls were just quiet for a while, but begin chattering again after checking with their eyes with each other before long, and then whisper in a low voice together.

“Oh shit Usami, so cool...”

"Really, I can't believe he is the same age as your father.." "

„ Such a good-looking Ojisan, I wonder if not in somewhere ...”

Natsuki and the others of the three-person group are laughing and giggling again and resume their talk. As expected, it is not a loud voice like a while ago, but there isn't a change in the thing that is still arrogant by going through the advice of the teacher in mind.

The situation is that Mr. Midou realized that the girls despise him.

However, he lifts the black edge glasses of the thick lens with a stake by his hand and vomits a small sigh prayed to Buddha again and then restart the class. So that it is totally the important mission in one's life.

"Phew ~"

Finally freed from the long torture he sit down on his chair and take a breath. Mr. Midou is in his personal room which is like a sanctaury for him where no one bothers him.

The room which is facing north has a window but it is really dark in the room because light doesn't shine much. Because the curtain was changed for the thing which is thick, and has high light blocking effect, it becomes pitch-dark at midday if it is closed.

However, Mido Kenichi who is a temporary teacher at this prestigious

girl's high school which is called Ellis Jogakuin liked this gloomy room. Even he doesn't understand it well himself, but his mind feels rested when he is in this room and even his worries can be forgotten.

Ellis Jogakuin is a traditional all girls' school which continues their tradition since the Meiji era that most of the girls who graduate from this school is from prestigious families or daughters from politicians. Therefore there is a pipe with many private universities, because it has a lot of frames of the system of admitting students into colleges upon the recommendations of high school presidents, that's why the popularity is very high by examinees and their parents and the entrance examination becomes the narrow gate to enter this high school.

However, the practice of the science decreased significantly because the school laid emphasis on the examination for university recently. Therefore the science laboratory which is next to this room is used in class only about a few times in a year.

Therefore anyone can spend a peaceful time for a while if he can escape into this room without being disturbed. If there is no practice class of chemistry because there are times when almost no one comes, or the living thing in this science preparation room which is in the inner part of the 5th floor of the school building you can kick up your heels and feel relaxed.

Kenichi isn't a very sociable person, it isn't bothersome at all for him to shut himself up here all day long. But it is necessary to come to the tennis court after school in fact because there is the exercise of the tennis club and he was the vice-adviser.

Even so Kenichi thinks.

About the sermon of Usami, who follows a little while ago, was damp and shady and was especially persistent. Usami was the vice-principal who was popular among the students and his look is a refreshing athlete, but Kenichi knows that he is a sly sadist for the same sex really hateful.

In the faculty's office where other teachers were purposely today, Kenichi was obstinately abused for one hour or more. Of course Kenichi was aware of his lack of leadership as one's teacher, but it was able to be said that he was eccentric even if he watched it from Usami objectively.

After Kenichi class attitude and leadership was carefully taken apart, even his clothes and hairstyle were shredded into fine, very detailed. The teachers around us had heard our discussion and made a expression that they felt tired about this.

Of course even Kenichi was mortified.

However, for the vice-principal of young elite lined with brilliant results and confidence as a teacher, there isn't all the support where one can argue against it.

32-year-old Kenichi became a temporary science teacher at this school in this spring, he worked as a lecturer and tutor of the small private supplementary school and exceeded his one's livelihood in a part-time job without getting a regular job. Then, he borrowed the power of his uncle who is one of the directors at this Ellis Jogakuin and managed to get his current employment as temporary sience teacher.

He graduated from a third-rate private University as if it was also

unavoidable.

The character doesn't also do the appearance in short it is also gloomy and introversive. Of course there can't be that he was popular with women once after being born.

With such a character, he doesn't have confidence toward him. In contrast to vice-principal Usami who was bright cheerful and energetic, handsome and also looked stylish. Kenichi was just hanging his head without the possibility to counterattack with such a opponent while standing up in front of Usami for 1 hour.

Kenichi remembered the thing which was in the pocket incidentally and tried to take it out then. It was a handkerchief with waste flower patterns. The handkerchief was applied with a peculiar smell of a women and he breathe in the sweet smell to fill his chest.

"Mrs. Yoshikawa... "

He remembers the good looks of the owner of the handkerchief and has a thin laughter.

This morning at the morning assembly, a female teacher with a really pretty face who sat opposite of Kenichi laughed with a smile and lent this handkerchief to Kenichi who has spilled water which was in a glass in the staff room. He recalls the gentle smile, and his heart throbs hot.

It was admiration of Kenichi from time when he started with his new post this spring, and the single teacher who should have been called the

Madonna of the school, was the person who he valued in his heart all the time.

He too has no sense of reality at all to say of love. She's unreachable for him who doesn't become clear, and he has no choice but to be seeing her beauty and cleanliness. Even the imagination including a beautiful woman like her going out with him is not possible and, seeing from the distance, he worship her like a goddess, and that is all which he could do.

But Kenichi was still happy.

One day she would marry someone else. It can be a Scion of a large company, or even a elite salaryman. In any case a young, handsome millionaire is suitable to marry a beautiful woman like her. He never matches himself with her.

Kenichi is objectively aware, to have such a natural negative thinking.

He can't say that his face is good-looking as for a compliment even his movement isn't good either. At the third-rate university where he studied only the results for the science grades were good as for the others lessons he needed to learn as hard as possible and somehow he managed to pass.

At his current age Kenichi didn't had any girlfriend and he only had the courage to speak about the experience he had with women and that's why he is the representative of the typical man who isn't popular.

"Aa ... Yoshikawa teacher ..."

When the handkerchief which has the fragrant smell is put against a nose and the beauty and the outstanding body of Junko Yoshikawa is remembered, dark blood gathered in Kenichi's penis in his pants. When Kenichi takes down the zipper of his pants with the right hand slowly, he took his erected penis out easily in the middle of school began.

He has a superb penis surprisingly strong and vigorous.

The whole thing was towering, the length and the thickness were like the arm of a child, and even the giant meat was erected to the tip. It wiggeled like an earthworm and n the surface were thick blood vessels which looked like a vulgar sculpture. The erected penis is overhanging more shameful and has a shocking inverted triangle as a cobra.

Kenichi who isn't clear entirely, doesn't realize that his thing was something unusual. However he had no sexual experience, so it is a waste of his treasure.

He begins to stroke his huge penis with one hand and in the other hand he held the handkerchief to his nose.

„ ... Aaa ... Junko ..."

In the delusion he called Mrs. Yoshikawa by the first name. The figure of Mrs. Yoshikawa that he usually was seeing and was engraved in his memory many times was made bare-naked in the mind. It is an act that repeated itself till now innumerable, and it is the masturbation act that Kenichi always performs.

Mrs.Yoshikawa has a tremendous body; he realized that even when she wears neat and clean clothes on top of her body.

Beyond her lucid face she wear metal-framed glasses, her chest was huge that lifted even the blouse and suit she was wearing in a ostentatious way, that even the glances by mens are glued towards her chest. When it is summer and she wears light clothes, her white blouse is transparent and her pink and blue bra is completely exposed to views and mens are troubled in where to look at.

Her waist which continues from there is narrow tight so as not to include internal organs at all thinly so that you can hug her by both hands. The hips are plump while extending a tight skirt by force in an ostentatious way and create a curve such as models have, and the ridge line continues to the curve of her elegant legs so that a sigh is given. It is thin and seems to guarantee good vaginal structure so as to worry whether the ankle is not broken.

„Aaa...“

The imagination of the beloved teacher with the perfect shape of the estimated G-Cup breasts stimulated Kenichi's dick further. It leaks at all from the tip, that liquid is going too far ahead to loose, It burst and has spilled.

I will wipe the sweat. Junko's body odor is a residual and is felt from the handkerchief when put against the nose now, and the elegant perfume and the female pheromone will be the smell which mix enchantedly.The illusion he made ist hat he buries his face in her tremendous breasts

Huge white breasts.

This sweet meat that even a vein is transparent so that the color that falls out is white.

"Ugh!"

I will save it, I reach the peril point in no time and I wrap my penis in the handkerchief which I held in a hand in a hurry and ejaculate it profusely.

A large quantity of semen was released on the handkerchief so that even I am disgusted and intoxicated with pleasure.

„....fuu..."

I was in that way for a while and it became sage time. „My Goodness!" Even if I think so, it's already late.

(Oh well.... It has been done.....)

When I saw the lace handkerchief which was fully sucked in semen it was heavily wet and became muddy. I polluted the handkerchief which I borrowed. With much effort i tried to find something else at such an emergency but i didn't find anything, also a sense of guilt and regret grazed in the head.

(You don't say so! What has been done cannot be helped anymore.)

It may be stained, but first of all I decided to wash it with water as much as possible. I will wash it once again carefully after going home and will return it to Junko tomorrow. Possibly then, I may be able to exchange 2 or 3 words with her.

I wipe off the remaining semen which still oozes out from the tip over and over again, when I take off the handkerchief from the penis carefully not to shed something outside. In that way I have dropped the handkerchief which was fully soaked up with semen which I had in one hand on the floor and with the other hand I put the penis which became soft away into my pants.

"Ah!!"

I heard a „slurp“sound, I guess it came from the handkerchief which fell onto the floor and I click with the tongue. The reason is because I think that I must clean the floor. I look at the wet handkerchief which fell on the floor while straighten my pants and standing up from the chair.

However, curiously Kenichi noticed then.

From the handkerchief which just fell between a tile and another tile, anything moves like a creature towards the thin gap of the black tile when I looked at it. Only several millimeters away that thing which flowed through the black gap shined for a while, but disappeared so that the thing is just breathed in there.

(Huh?)

Kenichi didn't know what it was immediately while it was so dusky.

(Oh, well??)

It was when the handkerchief was taken up, that I noticed that the one which was going off in a black gap of the tile is the semen. The handkerchief which he took up and took in his hand is light and is dried as there was nothing at all, and even the fishy liquid and also moisture which rioted and vomited and the peculiar odor are missing.

There is nothing at all even when I open it.

(What? What? How so? ··· How so?. ····)

The semen completely disappeared from a handkerchief as if being breathed in from the floor.

Kenichi doesn't know its meaning and is struck dumb at a dark science preparation room. Anyway it was a muddy state with the viscous liquid which he spitted out in large quantities so as to be disgusted even if he do say so himself surely until a while ago.

I feel some kind of strange existence to be nearby immediately, and a shiver chilled down my spine. Goose bumps existed on the whole body all too soon, and the corner of the head makes a sound sizzingly; i have a bad feeling.

Misha! I hear a sound right behind me and I startle and fly up from the chair.

Sweat broke out in my whole body closely gradually like it is summer in the dark science preparations room though it was over long ago.

Chapter 2: Contract

Midou Kenichi had a nightmare in the evening. It was a terribly real dream.

The space that is huge with pitch-darkness harking back to some different dimension. Kenichi stands on the column rising there highly.

Blazing flame surrounds around the rotation and there isn't a refuge and in the incandescence hell where hair burns sizzingly, becomes panic.

The size that the area of the place he stood just widened both hands. It is terrible when looking at the bottom; infinite darkness spreads through the outside without anything visible. The life will not be saved surely if he falls from here.

"I have to escape quickly"

Though he says so, there is no concrete plan to get away from here, even his escape instinct orders him to run away from here as soon as possible. It happens quite often in a dream that the brain don't operate like it should and the judgement isn't normal anymore.

"Gyiii!"

When I heard a mysterious voice, I looked up at the sky. The pitch-black sky shined in roaring flames and a large pitch-black bird was flying

there.

However, it wasn't a bird, when I saw it better because it had a head, hands and feet, i understand then that it was a winged human.

But that was also a mistake. It looked like a human but it was much bigger than a human, and it also had a long tail.

"What is that?"

Even if he shout nobody will answer of course, and the thing which has wings like a bird comes straight toward Kenichi. As it was approaching, he noticed that it was not only mysterious but even ominously evil.

"Hiii. Ah, the devil!!!! "

As soon as the shape became clear, i knew that it was the figure of a devil, which i saw in movies and books. The red eyes are brilliant glaringly, the mouth is split to a triangular-shaped ear and in the jaw you see tusks growing in the top and bottom. The devil is covered with black hair from head to foot, and the tail which grew from the buttock bends like a whip.

„Oh, Wow!"

It is Kenichi who shudder in fear, because the space around him is only two tatami mats wide and besides him, he is wrapped in roaring flames without being able to escape or to hide. When the devil comes over to the immediate height of Kenichi, it stood firm in a daunting pose in the

blazing flames and emit a ominous aura.

The body of Kenichi and the head of the devil are about the same size and Kenichi and the devil are just in a condition to face each other. Kenichi is starring in utter amazement at the devil, he tries to close his eyes, but without being able to do so for some reason.

"Make a contract."

Suddenly a voice sounded in his head and Kenichi immediatley realized that the devil who still stared at him emit it. While in flames the devil looks at Kenichi, It seems to ask for a response.

„I contract what? "

While Kenichi asked, he trembled in fear.

"You were chosen, to contract with me"

I hear a voice again, but the mouth of the devil doesn't move. it was clear that the devil said it and i think it is something like telepathy.

The voice was strange like the high-pitched voice of a woman who became hoarse.

„What is covenanted? "

The devil in front merely remains silent without answering.

In front of Kenichi, the figure of a man and woman who intertwined with each other in nude suddenly appeared. Definitely might be said that it appeared abruptly and it appeared short from the space there was nothing before.

A luxurious bed is in front of a speechless Kenichi, and a set of men and women are stark-naked and have sex intensely on it. The man lets a woman crawling on all fours and is torturing her from the rear by using his waist intensely. The woman wiggles her whole body while raising a high-pitched voice and the intense pelvic thrust of the man meets her hips which are plump and shake it.

"Ah! It is unbearable"

Kenichi was startled by the naughty voice given from the woman. He remember hearing the voice somewhere before.

"Oh, that's impossible".

The short wavy brown hair which he often has seen and the slender and developed figure belongs to a woman he knows.

"Mrs. Yoshikawa"

The woman who appears in front of Kenichi now and associates with a man in a rear-entry position intensely, was the co-worker in the private girls high school where Kenichi worked as a temporary teacher, namely it

was Junko Yoshikawa in charge of English.

She is 27 years old, single, studied abroad, good-looking and her perfect body charmed Kenichi. Probably the bust size exceeds 95 and he can clearly confirm the volume even from the sober suit which she usually wears. It creates a perfect curve from her ridgeline of the massive bust to her waist, and strangles it with all one's might, and the waist size should be lightly less than 60 centimeters. Furthermore, the hips greatly stretch the fascination from it. The eyes of the male co-workers are nailed to the seductive hips; you even understand it from looking at the skirt.

Kenichi is secretly in love with Junko.

"It's there! Do it harder, please"

While swinging the few stained hips which he assumed is white and plentiful, Junko asks with a melting voice the man going through her from behind for more intensity. The expression that was turned on by the man was far apart from the usually intelligent Junko, and it was that of a woman crazed with lust. As oil was poured in the fire, it is unbearable how she glanced seductive at the man behind her. The lips which were bright red with applied lipstick were rolled up lightly. Her pink tongue moves in a indecent and slimily way around her lips.

Everyday Junko who is serious and intelligent shows a smile that is kind to anyone, but the current figure and expression is sexy and indecency so that imagination isn't possible.

„Ahiiiii! More! Pierce me more!!! “

The man behind her sobs and moves his waist more intensely with that he is taking advantage of the growing weak state of Junko. When the hand which was grasping the waist stretched out, he made a grab at the outstanding voluptuous bust of Junko hold it and rub it, he even played with the nipples of Junko who erected between his fingers. Every time Junko's white breast were rubbed, the shape changed and it was gradually dyed red.

„lili! Iyaan. Cum! “

When she cries out with a high-pitched voice, Junko would feel the climax. The movement is stopped while shaking the whole body tremblingly.

However, the man tortures Junko more without care. Without being shaken by the clamping of the honey pot of Junko, the man still continued his piston movement.

He will be an outstanding technician. The penis goes in and out from the petal Junko has finished to open. I see that the love juice which overflowed hanging down to the thighs of Junko and the man. Kenichi has a intense erection while watching the intercourse of Junko.

Without noticing Kenichi who is within the striking zone, the man and Junko continue their intense sex in front of Kenichi endlessly. The white nude body of Junko, who gets wet with sweat slimily from head to foot, shines and i felt like remembering the figure of the man whom attacked like a black beast from behind slightly.

I concentrate my consciousness to see him better.

"Oh, that's impossible"

The muscular body which has slicked-back hair with pomade exactly is dark because it's always tanned by playing golf.

"Vice-principal Usami!"

A veil starts to come off at the same time as Kenichi cries. It is clearly visible, the face of the man with a wicked smile, while raping Junko in a rear-entry position. Without a mistake does the male figure equals Yosuke Usami who was the vice-principal of the Ellis girls' high school.

"Its so much"

Usami is 45 years old, an excellent teacher and should probably have a wife and a child, too. The popularity with women is very high, because the form of the body is skillfully trained with sport.

But still, Junko Yoshikawa, who should be called Madonna of the school, the beloved person whom i fell in love with so badly, of all things is having an affair with the vice principal.

"No, this time by missionary position, please Yosuke"

"HA-HA! Junko has many orders in various ways"

Junko turns over on her back by herself in front of a stunned Kenichi; the

elegant leg is opened wide. She snorts and asks for the insertion of his dick in her genitals. The vagina of Junko which is obscene and wet is ravaged by the stiffness of Usami dick and she is unusually biting into her lips.

“Hey, hey. Quick quick, put it in...”

While saying so her expression was sexy and crazed from heat, Junko opens her legs and uses her waist. Making her waist rise windingly, she was licking with her tongue, as the gesture to tempt the man. She is totally like a prostitute on the outskirt of the town and it was so indecent that you hardly think, that she teaches in an all girl's high school.

„Kuku. Junko is lewd. For Midou who always stares at you patiently, I would like to show him this figure now.”

Kenichi is stunned for his name to be called and a chill runs through his body.

„Oh, no, not this time”

Junko says so and snorts.

„I'll show him to the whole extent, whether you like it or not!”

In addition, to the words Usami spoke vehemently, Junko shakes her head in disapproval.

"To show it to such a person, is absolute unpleasant. He looks at me with his indecent eyes as if he will lick me clean, because of that i'm feeling disgusted."

Junko's expression declared to spit out is full of contempt and hatred. It was a expression that was never seen so far at his time at the school.

„ You know, i really hat such a gloomy man. Just to breathe the same air as him, let me feel disgusted and chilly. ”

Junko who had an expression which melted in lust until just now, her face became like she had swallowed something bitter and spits it out. It faithfully expresses the true-nature of this woman. The words and expression show that it is the true intention without a chance.

Junko always shows a kind smile to Kenichi, which is the same smile she shows to the other teachers.

However, it is a feigned mask. The one which was just seen is the true form of Junko. I am convinced that it is a feeling for oneself who does not have a fabrication.

„Aaaa”

I understood it. I understood it, but the shock of knowing the truth doesn't change.

“Ah, by the way, quickly, quickly insert it”

„Kukuku („giggle“). You are so pervert.“

„No, I became so naughty, because of you. Yosuke made me such a shameless woman.“

The woman whom I loved has an affair with a man who has a child and a wife. Besides, by all odds she madly in love with him and you can realize that her heart and her body are enslaved.

As for Kenichi, his heart is filled dark by despair and sorrow. There are no words for the truth in front of him.

Kenichi is completely calm in this situation, where the vivid mix up by Usami and Junko is still continuing mercilessly. Her waist wriggled windingly from the bottom, and Junko anxiously awaits Usami's insertion though looking back with sexy and chilly-liked eyes to Usami.

„Quickly, hurry up! I want your thick penis.“

While laughing thin, Usami pushes his wet and soaring penis in the vagina and it go through Junko's vagina hole.

„Aaah! Amaaazzzing!“

Junko bends her throat as soon as it is carried through and raises a „hii hii“scream. Usami is laughing at Junko's reaction and is ramming his meat sword more intensely. The cloudiness liquid overflows from the two

merged persons sloppily, and the smell that is lechery seems to drift to Kenichi.

Two people are just devoted to intense sexual intercourse in front of Kenichi. They repeat intense deep kisses while bumping their waist against each other, and beginning to spread pleasure. With the moist sound that meat comes across, Junko gives it, more voice which cries slurps and makes its view something obscure.

"... Again, stop..."

Kenichi muttered so and felt hopeless. The scene developed in front of him was an illusion, but Kenichi was convinced that it is the mirror from which the truth is copied at the same time.

Though these two people are teacher, they have a relation to make immorality sexual intercourse under cover of an eye of another person in this way. This scene was able because it was shown in this way in the dream, and he didn't know why that was so, but Kenichi noticed it intuitively when it was an obvious fact.

When thinking something from vice principal Usami was also felt in Junko's form of action and words. However, i myself who loved Junko might pretend not to notice it.

„Ah ah, more! Do it harder. Violate Junko more! “

“Mrs. Yoshikawa”

It was Junko who shows herself a gentle smiling face, too on the surface, but if she was a ill and gloomy man, she wasn't liked by her mind. The real intention comes straight, and the despair of Kenichi is immeasurable as he understands that it is a feeling without fabrication.

Besides, these two people mentioned their names as a spice of their pleasure. Only for them it is a compounding of joy and Kenichi's love was made a laughingstock and was offended.

„Yosuke, more! Ruin Junko more“

Junko whispered that in an entranced expression, without interference Kenichi's eyes which are being seen at the side, while she stares at the face of Usami raping her in a missionary position.

„Stop, stop it!“

The look belongs to a man and women who fell in love and exchange their pleasure with sex. It is seductively attractive and several times more beautiful than the glimpse he remembered while masturbating of Junko as a side dish many times.

“I beg you please stop! “

Kenichi almost went mad and cried to the devil that stood over there at the flames.

“Aaa, there! Thrust there more“

I become desperate from just now and try to avert my eyes but Without being able to avert his eyes, Kenichi has no choice but to look freely at the intercourse of two people, immediate before his eyes the sex become more and more real. I hit my head hard, my heartbeat becomes intense, and I am tormented by feeling loathsomeness and sick.

"Deep! It is so deep in! Aaaah, it's unbearable!"

I know that it is a dream and that the devil right in front of me plotted everything. Even if it is the mirror from which the truth was copied and a delighted situation can be shown, i'm unable to be calm here, because the woman who i liked all this time is raped by a different man.

"Aaah! Inside, I'd like to take it out inside. It is hot, receive it!! "

"Please just cum! End it already."

Kenichi was imploring to the devil while shedding large tears. Meanwhile, Junko is in agony on the bed, she begin to spin praise and gasp of pleasure from one of the pelvic thrust of Usami.

"Ah! Again, I'm going to cum. Yosuke! Oh, it is filling, cum, cuuuuummm! "

Though Junko makes the smiling face which Kenichi loved melt with pleasure, she smiles at Usami with rapture and taste her orgasm. Usami loses a sweet shrinkage, too. He scatters his semen in the interior of the womb of Junko while groaning and saying.

"Oooooohhhh!! "

"Hiiiiiiiiii!!! Ah ah!! "

She bathed in semen inside her vagina. Junko closes her eyes with an expression of the supreme bliss which she never shows at school. Without being possible to avert the eyes from the expression, after it's shown by force, something cut Kenichi snappingly; he felt that something important to him broke.

I cried aloud before I just knew it was I.

"Stop it, stop it! Please, stop it! "

"Contract with me"

The devil has begun to whisper in the mind again.

"I do anything by contract, so please, stop asking me"

"The power is yours."

At that moment the voice was heard once again, Junko who is stark-naked together with vice-principal Usami, the flames and the devil disappeared, the world blacks out and Kenichi felt that he fall in nothingness like a swamp without the bottom.

Chapter 3: Change

The next morning, the awaking was unpleasant.

Is it the result of the nightmare that I had last night; I'm driping sweat on the whole body. He assumed that it was an omen, usually he is sleeping naked though sheets were wet stickily. The event in the dream was strong above all than it; fear, hatred and despair were revived by remembering one on one realistically.

"What a dream!"

I voiced unconsciously.

Only vague memory should remain now, it should be what's called a dream who become thin as soon as time pass bye, but i memorize the event of the nightmare last night totally like it was real, i don't have the state that the memory becomes vague at all.

On the contrary, the thick sex between Junko and Usami, its sounds, even the voice and smell, can be remembered clearly as if i was at that place.

At the same time Kenichi was convinced.

The dream that he had last night is the true relation of Junko and Usami. I don't want to believe it, so i try to become desperate rationally

and deny it, but my heart and instinct realize that it is true.

(Mrs. Yoshikawa has an affair with vice-principal Usami)

I wanted to cry in the morning when I thought so.

Of course I know that it is the unattainable object, which doesn't suit me. I myself didn't think that I could go out with her seriously.

Nonetheless.

(Why is it Usami?)

Even if he is handsome and cool, he still has a child and a wife. This relation isn't permitted by ethics and by law. After he saw the woman whom he loved deeply crazed about such a man, Kenichi is depressed as if he sinking in a hopeless bottom.

(Ah, wake up)

Still, time passes without mercy. When I don't get up soon, I don't make it for attendance.

The upper part of my body is raised from the bed, i try to take the glasses which should be put at the bedside like usual, suddenly i noticed the abnormal state.

"Eh? Eh? "

For some reason i clearly see my glasses at the bedside.

(Huh? What does that mean?)

The circumference is warped intensely when I take my glasses and look through them. It seems that i get a headache when i continue to watch through them, so i take them off.

(That's, that's impossible)

Kenichi who was extreme short-sightedness since the days as a child by the heredity from his parents, he wears glasses since the days of a second grader; it's something which can't be left after that. The eyesight falls below 0.1 now, the thickness of the lens protruded from the frame of glasses.

I wear the tight glasses of the favorite degree once again, after all i come to have a intensely pain in the eyes and the world is twisted intensely.

No doubt!

Kenichi finally noticed that the glasses are already unnecessary for him.

(Was the myopia cured?)

While being puzzled over the change that happened to one's body suddenly, Kenichi was going to think calmly what kind of thing it was.

The words that the devil told in yesterday's nightmare were immediately remembered like a flash.

"The power is yours."

(Is this "the power")

The extreme myopia since the days of the child has been cured for some reason over night. Though I'm struck dumb, when not thinking so, it's the phenomenon which can't be understood.

(For now I'll consider it later)

When I go to the bathroom to take a shower, i take off my underwear which became soaked with sweat, my dick appeared. Though it did not have power at all, it was a long, shameless bold fellow. It is clearly more than double or more the size than the size of a average boy.

However, Kenichi didn't think it to have been enough so far.

On the contrary, by the manners and customs that I held to display sexual desire until now, It continued being said that I was unpleasant because It was too big by the hospitality and the Soapland hostess who waited for customers.

It is said that their mouth is tired when I let them make fellatio, when i was going to put it inside their mouth; they said that it was too big and let them feel pain. Because they who are professional should be able to take their ease even a little, basically they like short and small men of the premature ejaculation. In that respect, Kenichi who has an extraordinary megalopenis, it was nothing for the sex industry but for uninvited guest.

I saw my too big penis and noticed suddenly.

(a mole in such a place?)

When it's often seen, there is a black design in the middle of the penis. A black butterfly seems to have spread its wings exactly for that, it's made the size, and is about 2 cm long? There was nothing on it until yesterday.

It was too big for a mole, and it was totally like a tattoo or a carved seal. Above all i can't understand how it appeared so suddenly.

(When? Perhaps it is a melanoma? Possibly...)

When I wave my head and throw away such a stupid thought, i take a shower. I change into a suit which isn't outstanding as always and leave the apartment. I decided to put the disused glasses in the bag just for the case i need them.

From my apartment building to the Ellis all girls' high school, it takes 30 minutes with the train. Kenichi has no appetite; he hurried to the station and felt bad without eating breakfast.

I get off from a train on rush hour, go through the ticket gate and mix with the student's group who walk to the high school, wearily. Several students are doing a greeting in the morning, i just respond to them with "Yes." with a gray expression.

The event in yesterday's dream still becomes a trauma, and the gloomy feeling isn't stopped.

"Was something wrong, Mr. Midou?"

When I enter the school building and open the door of the staff room, it is called out to from behind, Kenichi's whole body trembled. Now, there is one person who i don't want to see the most who is standing right behind me, which was vice principal Usami.

"Don't be so depressed in the morning, you are able to shake it off? "

He rubs the nerve of Kenichi up the wrong way, when he pats Kenichi on the back from the rear, and laughs boldly.

(Damn it!)

The face which is tanned on a well-defined sweet mask, a white tooth which formed a line, neatly peeps out when he laughs. It is no wonder that women get crazy.

"Well, that's about it..."

The sickness in the chest welled up again, and Kenichi answered while having a fake smile as hard as possible while bearing nausea.

"Umm. Well, you must do the self-administration properly because you are a adult"

Even mistaking me for a hangover, Usami declares coldly while judging Kenichi with the eye which seems shady. This man makes the friendly feminist face like a lady; he is strictly cold so as to be abnormal with the same sex.

"Everybody of the circumference feels sick if I look so gloomy. My outline isn't always a cheerful person so much...."

When the vice-principal claps the shoulder of Kenichi with a tummy I sit down on the huge desk at the first edge that was my seat. I can look at the whole staff room from there.

Kenichi walked along the row of desks which were just connected for a long time and sat down on his seat of the first edge.

"Are you alright? You are pale blue? "

" Well, it is nothing"

What the middle-aged female teacher asks is troublesome; i wear a timid smile on my face and answer. The feeling isn't good just without

power entering the body. I'm silent now, and wait for the time to pass.

After the mouth is opened and the early breath is made shallow puffing and blowing, I dripping lack in greasy sweat on my whole body like the student who had anemia at the morning gathering.

A door opened entirely, and a figure came into the staff room who is applying salt on Kenichis wound. All the glances in the faculty's office concentrate at the appearance which extends the line of the backbone to the pin dashingly.

"Good morning"

"Oh! Good morning"

Junko Yoshikawa entered the staff room with the state that didn't change all the time, she wears a beige chic jacket and skirt today. At once, she becomes gorgeous as having lit up suddenly as the turn stands in the spotlight, the eyes of the male teachers chase her figure all at once. Hou, Kenichi sigh like his past self.

"Good morning. Vice-principal"

"Oh, Mrs. Yoshikawa. Good morning."

In the eyes of such men, with Usami where Junko sat at the horizontal from the vice-principal seat at the entrance, exchanging greetings in the casual morning. However, among the two people such for Kenichi, he felt like having seen light of the shyness in an instant and the black greed

running.

"Good morning"

Junko took a seat slant in front of Kenichi's while smiling so as the teacher of the circumference. Junko's beautiful face is also seen today between the miscellaneous books which are clogged up in a pile. Everyday Junko wears silver-rimmed glasses, it's normally elevated and the intellectual impression is made very strong.

(Hey, quick! Hurry up! I want your fat penis!)

The face overlaps with the disgraceful behavior judging from the dream last night, as for Kenichi, this intelligent woman, was like an animal, he still feels unbelievable. While i look patiently at the beauty, our eyes almost match incidentally but i avert with my eyes in a hurry.

(I'm a completely loser)

Kenichi almost cried again while sneering himself.

One does neither have the features nor the appearance, nevertheless i 'm not excellent as a teacher in particular. I'm single and haven't associated with a lady up to now; in the present i turned 32 years old, there isn't even courage to confess to the woman whom I like.

Speaking of a hobby, i collect specimens of insects, and i'm surfing on the internet. There even isn't a friend who knows the cell phone number, Facebook, Line or Mixi.(Tls note: Mixi is a Japanese social Network)

Of course I don't have the courage to tell Junko that i love her. After I look for a long time in the vicinity, I only just have love feeling.

In the faculty's office the morning instruction aloof from Kenichi is carried out long ago. In place of the principal who is busy as usual, Usami who is the vice-principal conveys very slender instructions and message.

I remember a nightmare from last night when I see the face of the vice-principal; i feel sick in the chest and nearly throw up. I turn my face away in a hurry and close my eyes, a hallucination continues at the back of the eyelid, and Kenichi is worried.

However, if I look ahead this time the beauty of Junko get into eyes, i came to feel sick more and more. Without being able to open my mouth slightly, suddenly in the case of the hyperpnoea, i breathe out briefly, and i'm going to survive it somehow.

(Quickly..., quickly, end it)

I want to escape into a science preparations room as soon as possible. I think only about it since a little while ago.

Because i'm in such a state, I can't hear the stories of the vice-principal.

Noticing Kenichi's state which isn't concentrating with a struck dumb expression, Usami cries in the irritated tone.

"Mr. Midou! You are absentminded since a little while ago; do you hear the story properly, about a matter from a little while ago? How do you think? Say it in this place!"

"Oh, come!"

I stood up unintentionally while answering and hang in my thought. I don't hear a story from Usami at all and i'm not accompanied by the examination at all on earth what topic it is.

However, it is heartless, and the eyes of all the staffs gather to Kenichi by having stood up, everybody is waiting for a answer and for Kenichi's reaction. When he cast a side glance, from the interior of his metal frame glasses, Junko stares at him with an eye looking down upon feeling pity for him.

(Stop looking with such eyes!)

After it was murmured by mind small, two seconds of quietness just flow for one second, a cold sweat flows to Kenichi's back.

"Eeh... aah ...ooh"

I try to take out a word somehow, but i'm not able at all. Anyway, because I did not hear the story of the vice-principal at all, there is also no possibility which can do an accurate answer. I am going to think desperately, the head that became a panic becomes snow-white, and completely falls into a shut down.

Without apologizing with saying, "I did not hear it," Kenichi who is flustered only.

Then it came over like lightning.

Before thinking, an unexpected word thrust at the mouth.

"Yes, I think it's as a vice-principal says. It is a fact recently that there is the disorder of public morals, it is a love hotel street of Kasumicho in the morning yesterday, there was the information that saw someone from our school. After I also went to the neighborhood yesterday right away, i investigated whether it was a fact."

"Ugh, i see. You had trouble with that..."

Kenichi was stunned from his word while saying.

I was busy with preparations of a test yesterday and stayed in school all the time. Besides I didn't go to Kasumicho in the morning. Speaking of Kasumicho, it is considerably far from here in the morning, it takes more than 30 minutes for a car. Besides, because there are plenty of love hotel at the downtown area, it's difficult to think suddenly that a student from this school is there. However, the vice-principal seems to understand obediently without having a doubt for some reason.

Because I was absentminded above all than it, though i didn't know at all what Usami was just talking, i seemed to survive a critical situation for some reason.

After Usami comes to have been disturbed a little for some reason, he signals that i may soon sit down by an eye.

Kenichi doesn't know why such word went out from him, though i come to have been bewitched by a fox, i take my seat. But from the state of the circumference, Kenichi's reply is in the flow of a meeting; it was extremely precise and seemed to be natural.

For a while, i find that Junko before the slant looks at me frequently, it flashed out like divine revelation again.

(Those fellows, yesterday, they went to a hotel in the Kasumicho in the morning!)

It's so.

Therefore Usami came to be upset, Junko asks about this anxiously.

Oneself only said "the thing of our school" to it, i never said "the student of our school".

Thus, for two people not a little shady, it became that the remark of Kenichi hurt his feelings very much.

(Is this the 'strength' of the contract... or?)

The chill with which he is thrilled runs through his back. Kenichi shuddered like a bull.

Chapter 4: Invoke

While I slowly teach science in the morning, i thought about the mysterious event that happened to me.

I was interested in Junko and the vice-principal, after a thing stranger than that is too redundant, saying that attention is facing there will be right.

The severe nearsightedness have been cured overnight, having got over a crisis in what i spoke of at once without understanding the agenda at the morning gathering, even science isn't explained by accident, i feel a strange mysterious being which the identity isn't known. Of course there are no grounds.

I notice it myself, but my body is strangely hot since a little while ago.

I may exceed 38 degrees if I take temperature.

Nonetheless the head with which only that was heavy in the morning, now, is refreshed, it's so light that the body is also startling when removing the melancholy feeling which continues from a morning. The motor nerves have no sense of useless exercise originally, I feel like being able to manage everything even by sports now.

(Memory under unconsciousness? Hallucination by fever or delusion?)

Appropriate for scientist's scrap, somehow I try to explain that it has happened to itself by the scientific rationality, there are too many points which are hard to swallow. Aside from the answer at the staff room, it's impossible by present-day science and medical common sense to do nothing and recover from nearsightedness over the night.

"What happened to teacher's glasses?"

After the class was over, Natsuki Kurosawa who is a student of me has spoken. Natsuki who is outstanding in the all girls' school, which is famous because there are many of these pretty students, is also a student who i set my eyes on secretly.

Natsuki, who has a lot of friends, is also cheerful and her father should probably be a director of a large enterprise.

The uniform skirt with check patterns appropriate for the female senior high school student, who is nowadays extremely short, is about 25 cm from the top of the knee. After I sneak a look at her underwear, which i frequently see on the stairs, I have been making shear material serveral times.

(It's unusual..., I'm speaking on my own....)

Usami is different and Kenichi is pessimistic and has a gloomy character, he isn't popular at all by the students. Rather in the student's popularity poll, his position is always a fight for the last rank.

Of course the top of popularity is Usami.

"Teacher, did you substitute it for contacts? Or, Lasik?"

(TL note: Lasik is a method to improve the sight with laser treatment)

Natsuki still speaks to Kenichi persistently, she doesn't understand it, but a fire ignites on her face, and she becomes dizzy. Such a face is cuter, than it's shown in the classroom.

"Yes, slightly"

While being puzzled over an unusual condition, I also think, it is possibly the result from "the power" of the contract. The schoolgirl, who always ignores me like air, isn't wasting time or making fun of me, i clearly understand that she is talking with me in interest.

(Why?)

I noticed it being there.

When i see it well, from Natsuki's whole body, something with an unkown aura appears. It's so faint that I don't find out what it seems to be, so i concentrate carefully, a light yellow light is radiated from her body so that it covers up the whole body.

(What's that?)

"Teacher I'm embarrassed. Please don't look so much."

When I stare at the aura for a while, Natsuki who misunderstood that i was looking at her, was embarrassed, smiled and said it. Then the aura like a wave given off from the whole body changes the color a little, it becomes slightly dark and turns back immediately.

I understood that the aura seemed to show Natsuki's condition, and then it was immediate. While seeing the aura in this way, its color is changing the color a little; firstly it was basically the same pale yellow.

But I don't know what its color means.

The science teacher who stops by the hallway and talks with Natsuki, for the unexpected pair, they understand that the students who walk in the corridor watch them frequently. As for it, it is no wonder at school because they are the combination of unpopular number one middle-aged teacher who is not clear and the exceptional beautiful student.

Kenichi is seized with the impulse that he wants to run from an inborn nervousness as soon as possible, i endure it firmly and confirm that Natsuki is mischief of the circumference. But as far as it's seen from here, the other girls who walk along the hallway don't have such a aura, it seems to come out only from Natsuki's body for the moment.

(What, this aura is like.... Though seem to match it with the movement of the heart of this fellow since a little while ago, and a color delicately changes)

"Hey, teacher. Are you distract? "

While something like the aura is being seen, apparently the presence of Natsuki is unbelievable; he was able to understand that she seemed to have a liking toward him. In evidence, Natsuki who is an eminent beautiful girl by a second year seemed to talk more with Kenichi while being shy.

(What is that aura, i want to know more...)

The curiosity like a scientist flares up suddenly.

However, it is bad here. Even if it isn't so, it has been in all public attention.

"Well, no... Make, if saying so, there was a break for 20 minutes....Because there are preparations of a test a little, can Mr. Kurosawa come to the science preparation room and will help me?"

Calmly, Kenichi spoke to Natsuki so that even he was surprised. If it was my past self, i would do a red-hot face and i would feel confused.

I smiled, when Natsuki seems happy and nods with a nod. The color of the aura which appeared from her whole body was becoming a little dark again.

Kenichi and Natsuki go to the science preparation room while in the hallway other schoolgirls walk while laughing and speaking respectively with each other. The shadow of a person becomes gradually sparse so as to go up the stairs, and to advance to the top.

I settle the air on the 5th floor which is also turning the smell of the wax peculiar to school gradually thick and is the top floor compared with the lower floor where I have a classroom which gets coldly and slightly a little bit leaden.

Such air has precipitated anything issued by the humans.

„Teacher, the atmosphere is somewhat different from you then usual....”

“Is that so?”

“Somewhat wild and manly feeling, may it be the cause by removing the glasses?”

Her eyes staring at Kenichi seem to be wet somehow. Such a thing is rarely said to Natsuki when even the beautiful girl contest of the gravure magazine works, because Kenichi doesn't think it is bad either.

“Then distribute the prints here, can you help me?”

Then Kenichi enters a dim science preparation room, he sits at the desk where printed paper was shipped and separates that for the number of people in the class with Natsuki who stands next to him. Because this preparations room which is located on the fifth-floor is a secluded place in the school building, no human being except Kenichi rarely approaches it.

In a dark room isolated by such noise, there are no signs this beautiful girl feels anxious about in being just the two of us, and being with the

popular worst male teacher on the campus. When it's usual, to get close on her own would be never in such a dim room as well as being with Kenichi alone just the two of them.

"I think that Mr. Shibata mistook for other class the other day, only our class did two times the same small tests. Because it was also done before, everyone was enormously good and gets a good mark. Then I think that Mr. Shibata was surprised...."

Natsuki seems pleasant from just now as i'm talking by myself. School matter, class matter. I keep speaking about such unrelated thing all the while, sitting at the desk and moving a hand.

The shrill light such as the feeble wave has still come out from her body; I see it even more clearly in this dark room.

Every time she moves, Natsuki's body smells of a clean beautiful girl and makes Kenichi who is sitting next to her feeling pleasant. While the hip of Natsuki who moves is being seen while being wrapped in a short skirt extremely beside me, I felt that dark desire welled up in my body suddenly.

(I'm here and don't go....)

There was such a wicked thought until now, I haven't felt desire to my student openly here in school. However, the internal desire swells steadily as if she laughs at me, and the soaring between the crotches adds to the capacity.

Then a surprising change appeared.

As I well up, as the world shines like a crystal, the sense to feel sharpens and the five senses are wide infinitely is being tasted as it flashed.

(And what is it?)

When the penis which became red-hot is huge, when it swells up, the sense becomes sensitive to abnormality; i understood the space where this room is. it made the center wrapped so that i may take it in my hand. The flow of the air, Natsuki's breathing, clock within seconds, all of them i can grasp terribly and exactly in me.

I feel that some kind of power is emitted from me with it. Something is appearing from my own body and scattered in all directions like a ripple. I see it like a totally black wave from my eyes and the strength is being made with comfortable rhythm.

Of course Natsuki who is beside me right now has also received the black wave. Furthermore something red, long and narrow appeared relaxedly from my body.

(This is what?)

Something like the red semi-transparency develops readily like the tentacle which shines, and is twining around the body of Natsuki who is beside me. It's different from the black wave spreading randomly in that; it clearly aims at Natsuki who is next to me.

When a red tentacle clings to Natsuki's body who put on a uniform; the color of the aura from her body has begun to change rapidly. The color of the red tentacle from Kenichi and the color of Natsuki's aura start to have been mixed at all, and the color begin to change according to the strength of the pulsation.

In that way the color begins to be gradually dyed red.

(Does this ... anything?)

When Kenichi concentrates a feeling on the change of the aura more, many red tentacles are ramifying and clung all over her body. Red tentacles are winding around Natsuki from head to foot so that it takes it 's prey.

Natsuki doesn't seem to feel or see the tentacles winding around her body. Without the state which is completely minded even if it twines around the whole body, she continues talking happily without changing from a while ago. Only Kenichi's eyes seem to see the red tentacles probably.

I don't understand it for some reason, but my heart orders that the color of Natsuki's aura should be made redder. I concentrate my consciousness according to it and pray strongly.

„ Phew“

Just now Natsuki made a small hot sigh.

(Slave Kurosawa!?)

A change in Natsuki's body was also grasped correctly by the perception which became abnormally keen at the same time.

Natsuki's mouth is opened a little and a hot breath is being put out, her cheek is flushed, and even her ear becomes red. I also understood from her appearance, the case that Natsuki has carnal desire and makes her nipple stiff sexually is believed, since it can be wetted wetly, and setting flattery to the body of a 17 years old, you can even perceive making a rather big clitoris well up clearly.

(What is it, isn't she... excited?)

Kenichi is having the excitement increasingly by Natsuki who has begun to have carnal desire next to him suddenly.

The movement of the tentacles becomes active at the same time as the penis rises throbbing; Natsuki who stands beside me shook her body with a start. The amplitude of the excitement of Kenichi is transmitted through the tentacles somehow or other, it seems in sync for Natsuki just as it is.

Its color is being changed around so that the aura fits on the whole body of Natsuki already may be blinked. It seems to resist something, though its shade is now and then changed, it's encroached on by a red tentacle; it looks clearly different from the yellow until a while ago.

Perhaps does this aura indicate the state of Natsuki's body?

(Should i try it...?)

The cause on which Natsuki can't concentrate, it's being redone to count many times from just now. Kenichi put a hand on the shoulder of Natsuki counting a print next.

At that moment, Natsuki shakes her body with a start.

"Kurosawa.... "

When I put both hands and make Natsuki turn here, so that little Kenichi understands woman experience clearly, the expression was that of a woman in heat definitely. At the same time, the wave of the light that rises from the body of Natsuki, It's already deep red perfectly as it has been dyed in something.

More tentacles appear from the hand put on the shoulder, and I find out that I'm twining around Natsuki's body. Dozens of red semi-transparent tentacles already appear from Kenichi's body, i can confirm that i had coil myself on the body of Natsuki without a gap with a nearsighted repaired eye clearly.

The beautiful girl in front looked at me with wet eyes; it becomes the expression that I was enchanted by when I close my eyes before long. An actress showed it by a TV drama many times, a thing when she waits for a kiss.

(And it's alright...)

Natsuki is excited about the sense which became sharp sexually clearly, even if it's understood to have carnal desire for me, as for the reason, a change at hand is not yet believed. Anyway a woman with goodwill and desire can't appears for me.

But Natsuki is waiting for something while closing her eyes. Some pink lips which were glossy with cream open and it is awfully cute and is pretty.

(Yes, there is it!)

However, while Kenichi who's lost in desire is afraid that he might be accused of sexual harassment for an instant, i bring myself close to her plump lips without standing in the expression that the beautiful girl shows.

„Awh, teacher..., no...“

The beautiful girl for whom it's usually difficult to get close oppositely with a word, without resisting, to accept his kiss, Kenichi tastes it while being impressed. Kissing with one's student on campus in broad daylight, it lets a gloomy science teacher makes ecstatic.

(In...Incredible!!)

While trembling in the delight that wants to dance for joy, i push one's it to the soft lips of Natsuki. After confirming that she don't resist it in that way for a while, i interrupt it between teeth and present a deep

tongue absorbedly. Surprisingly, Natsuki just receives my tongue with rapture; i let her release the hot mouth.

What a heat. What a sweetness and comfort.

(Oh, it's wonderful..., uh; i'm kissing with Kurosawa...)

Though Kenichi gets rapturous and tastes Natsuki's sweet saliva, he was making a fierce tongue slip in the beautiful girl's clean mouth.

Chapter 5: Trial

It's poured into desire, while he is kissing so that it may be greedy while standing up, Kenichi and Natsuki are excited incredibly, while making drenched and erotic sound of water, and they grope each other's bodies.

Though he thought that she was a girl who knew nothing, when Natsuki puts a hand in the bulge between Kenichi's thighs, the arched over swelling is stroked skillfully from the top of pants by a pretty small hand.

"Yes, oh, yes... "

While performing an indecent act in a uniform figure, and being pretty, and behaving like a baby by a nasal voice, since even I tie a tongue aggressively, Natsuki makes me dreamy in mind. Such a Natsuki is hugged; i put my hands on the short skirt of the uniform, the hips where Natsuki moved rapidly is being enjoyed by both hands.

Over smooth shorts, when thin rump of fat like a blue fruit is still stroked and rubbed, Natsuki puts hot breath out in my mouth. When her tongue is sucked up resolutely, without also disliking it, she goes into raptures over tendering, I'm absorbed and slurp and drinks saliva like the sweet syrup.

The red tentacles develop infinitely from my body, twine around her whole body. Natsuki is also raising excitement one after another with that; I understand that her breath becomes rough.

After I did that and enjoy the feeling of Natsuki's hips for a while, one hand was inserted and performed in her miniskirt slowly. When Kenichi opens the eyes quietly and asks about a state, Natsuki frowns tight, and seeming painful while doing it, still there isn't the state of resist. The plain light to utter from all over her body is turning red without changing.

"Ugh!"

When I push the secret part from shorts quietly, Natsuki be struck by electricity, after I tremble with bull, nonetheless she still keeps. When the tentacle from his palm is drawn in between the thigh over panties, he follows the rhythm of the pulsation, and Natsuki is suffering small.

(It's wonderful...)

That place Kenichi did the strokes and rubs finishes, getting wet with the body fluid that a girl put out completely, the love juice which wasn't able to suck in to a piece of cloth from the inside whenever he pushed it climbed all over his finger. When Kenichi gets rapturous, and touches, Natsuki makes the body a little stiff.

"Sorry, did i hurt you...?"

"No, teacher...all right..."

When she whispers so while also smiling toughly, Natsuki is turning one hand to her neck on the own and is preparing a deep kiss aggressively again. She gently fondles between Kenichi's groins, she is using her

hands in a slow way, while doing it so. Natsuki seems to be used to such a sexual intercourse in spite of the appearance.

My penis swells up to the vicinity of the limit in my trunks, i discharge love juice in my underwear slowly since a little while ago.

“Uhhh!”

When Kenichi whom room came out to only a little, mixes it thoroughly between wet crotches, Natsuki stimulated a childish sexual sense and twists her waist slowly in the awkward state; she put her finger between Kenichi crotches. When her finger catches the swelling of the meat pearl from dripping wet shorts, Natsuki shakes the whole body tremblingly while sucking my tongue. I seem to have reached a mild orgasm.

„Aaah”

In disagreeable of the middle age exposed, though it becomes tired out and it does when i grope between groins of Natsuki that came to remain and it spends, the long finger was inserted from the gap of panties in the intimate place of Natsuki.

“Ah! Ah! Ah!”

However, the beautiful girl closes her eyes tightly more and more and only clings to Kenichi, there isn't at all the state to hate. Still feeling embarrassed, will precede more than feeling a pleasant feeling. The face is made so deep red that it's pitiful; i even dye an earlobe like a cute cherry shell pink.

(This is wonderful! wonderful!)

The finger already touches a mucous membrane directly; it seems that the energy of Kenichi's desire is poured between Natsuki's thighs directly already. I didn't mediate between the tentacle around which I twine the direct contact of skin and the mucous membrane is felt to convey 100% of power of one's greed.

(Oh oh! Wow... it overflows steadily...)

It seemed to respond to the energy of Kenichi's desire which is being absorbed.

In the joy which meddles between the crotches, an eminent beautiful girl has also finished getting wet in this girls' high school completely, Kenichi with a few sex experiences became really very happy. Natsuki's vagina overflows so that love liquid isn't believed; her flattery physical body becomes really hot and becomes muddy.

"Huuu uhhh!!"

Every time I crawl, my finger makes muscle of a leg twitch tight, still Natsuki opens her leg a little so that i may tend to touch.

„Ding Dong Ding Dong“

I went into mischief with the vagina of Natsuki really absorbedly,

suddenly the school bell rang and Kenichi soon came to his senses.

The break is over in another five minutes. I who practically return as having come out of a dream, return to my usual timid character and pull out my finger, Natsuki's body is separated.

The red tentacles which had taken Natsuki's body as well as that disperses over the moment have disappeared.

(Are you angry?)

However, Natsuki is absentminded, even if I ask about her state, it doesn't seem to become the situation that I'm afraid of. Rather while Natsuki who is looking at me even if I stop the kiss, she has a dreamy expression.

The aura rising from her body is turning red.

"No, teacher.... Though you didn't need to stop it ..."

"Wait a minute! "

"Teacher, do you have no class next? Though if i play truant, i am able to do it more"

I dissolutely laugh at Natsuki because she says so. Her face is the female face which knew the joy of the nature.

It could be understood clearly that Natsuki really even wished for sexual intercourse at this place. The heat and smell from her body are telling that eloquently more than the word Natsuki issues. For me now who became keener before a sense was abnormal, as it was written by a letter, it is felt to be reliable.

"But..."

Still the mind as a teacher and the sense of ethics, still remain in me, i give a vague answer. I also wish for the sex with this student sincerely.

"Not anymore, because the head teacher is hard. It's also good, after school, because you come here to help, then."

When I look bright red and say so, Natsuki turns around on her heel and goes out of the door. The body odor which Natsuki left behind, the superficial feel left on his lip, the smell that does and rises from the finger freshly and salaciously, it told struck dumb Kenichi that this isn't a dream.

.....

Lunchtime.

Kenichi stays in the dusky science preparations room without eating, he thought and began to write the conventional mysterious situation that happened today suddenly in a notebook.

- Myopia was cured suddenly

- I found a solution to not hearing head teacher's talk.
- Pale light like an aura was seen from Kurosawa's body.
- If I had carnal desire and welled up, a black ripple mark appeared, and the sense became sharp.
- Something like a red tentacle has come out from my body.
- When it climbed all over her body, the aura of Kurosawa turned red
- With it, was Kurosawa in heat?
- Other students don't have an aura (I don't see it?)

Enumerate it to items to there; the desk is hit with the bottom of a pen kindly. It is a habit of me when I think about something.

(This is related to that dream apparently....)

That was the present conclusion and i couldn't get any more solution. It's from this morning that a strange affair has happened; last night's realistic dream becomes apparent in the trigger.

The words that the devil also left in a nightmare last night, it's certain that it's the key from which these strange affairs are untied.

"The power is yours."

That devil said so. Then, are these the "power" that the devil said? And it came with that one, that i was chosen.

(There isn't a mystery that can't be solved yet.)

I write with a facile pen readily on a memo while thinking so.

- Why was I chosen?
- Why did Mrs. Yoshikawa and Usami appear in the dream?

It's written there and the pen is stopped.

I don't understand it even if I think about other questions no matter how much, the last question found the thing like the answer somehow or other. When I think over and over about the state of that nightmare calmly, i felt despair, rage and an intense lust at that time.

(Indeed, the feeling that the devil seems to like ...)

When it's tempted by the devil, it says that human bad feeling sprouts up traditionally. In other words, it is the state that the devil gets into, that a devil shines. I am jealous of a person and curse it, or when I felt anger and sexual desire, may a person become easy to be taken in by a devil?

(Indeed I at that time am the reason which was in the ideal state....)

If a devil tries to take me in, there wouldn't be anything to make them induce such negative feeling more than that scene. I despaired and felt the sorrow certainly at that time, i feel jealous with intense anger to Usami at the same time, and hate to Junko and bare desire were remembered.

I thought to there, and there be more cases that i notice.

My penis remembers desire for Natsuki, and swells up, the perception dim up to that as well as that are amplified and diffused explosively, thousands of times now, i found out that I'm being wrapped.

Only the man quick to understand at most crosses in this state now, the sense at that time was the perception power which exceeded common sense as such man. Though just groundless, it has happened around me when it was that moment, i hold the "firm belief" that all phenomena could be perceived.

(Is my sexual desire to become the key?)

I remember the optimistic touch of Natsuki's lips which i tasted in the morning. I take my finger to the nose after doing it so; I smell it and take the residual substance of the body fluid of the vivid girl.

Usually, I have the abnormal desire which would like to rape the good-looking students in the school, i who hide the dark animal passion in the depths of the heart; I make my penis well up suddenly for the memory of Natsuki's vivid body.

"After all"

The situation of the circumference changes completely immediately, and shine like a crystal shiningly, I understand that one's sense is radicalized. It is said that dogs have several thousand times more sharp sense of smell than humans, the scent, sight and hearing is so sensitively that I now surpasses an excellent police dog, the state around myself can be grasped more than that.

(What's this?)

Furthermore, when I confirm the state of mine carefully, over swelling begins to have power, and a black wave spreads led by me again, I find out that it's the ripple mark when throwing a stone into the surface of the lake, at all.

When I enlarge the range that enhances the power of the wave, and spreads out around me, surprisingly it's just unrelated in an obstacle in space and the wall, the wave opening spherically sends the information that the thing in the middle is various indiscriminately.

It was totally high-performance sonar radar.

I was bewildered by the flood of too miscellaneous information first. However, I remove unnecessary information when gradually getting used to match the focus of the lens, I came to be able to obtain only the target information that i aimed at precisely.

(Kurosawa is eating with somebody ...)

Natsuki sits side by side with a friend at a corner in the classroom for a meal at noon now. There is much distance from here to Natsuki's classroom of course, I didn't see Natsuki's form physically less on the way because a wall existed. However, at the accuracy that I seem to totally see the information that the perception that spread captures, it tells me the situation of the place that I'd like to know.

(If I'm absorbed, it's wonderful....)

I am in seventh heaven for the new power that I got; I open the radar of the perception looking for the next prey more. From the room on the 5th floor of the schoolhouse, I'm looking for the figure of the aim who is somewhere in the school building as an X-ray was hit at all.

(It was, it was...)

I located an objective person. Of course it is Junko Yoshikawa the English teacher.

Junko was in the restroom for teachers which is immediately next to the staff room on the 1st floor. She just sat down on a toilet in the female restroom, opened her leg and was wiping between the thighs with paper.

She rolls up the skirt and takes down her pantyhose and panties; purple cloth with the very glaring design is spread tightly between the slender legs.

Junko who gets excited by the sexual desire before menstruation, though is yesterday's today; still expecting a love affair, it is understood that it hurts between groins. While wiping a wet place with paper, she sometimes uh-oh sighs, it will be result tasting the stimulation that is unbearable that a granulation tissue rubs.

"Aah... it is so.... But it is unbearable ..."

When it's murmured small, Junko is erotic just as it is, using a finger, her

clitoris is being stroked. Then the finger errand becomes gradually intense whether it doesn't stop.

In yesterday's reverberation and today's expectation, her body aches, and there is no help for it. She opens the lips getting wet with rouge and leak a sigh; she closes slit eyes with rapture in the depths of the metal frame.

"Today...Today I'm loved ..."

She imagines the sexual congress with a sturdy male, and her body flushes steadily.

"Aaa...Yosuke...." I break... "

When two thin fingers are arranged in order, she makes them dive in her vagina where she gets wet and is throwing honey up. When she just deposits and withdraws it firmly at the tight entrance with one sweep, she goes up the stairs of ecstasy steadily while smiling for unbearable pleasure.

"Aaaa!! Cuum!!Cuummiing!!"

While shaking her body tremblingly in the restroom for teachers, she coveted acme, and she emitted a high-pitched voice.

"Phew!"

I grasped such Junko's state correctly while sitting down on the science preparation room left far. Of course I don't hear it with an ear, but judging from an eye. Still I understand the physical state of present Junko for keen perception very clearly.

(This has been fascinating.....)

I toward the class of the afternoon left the preparations room with the feeling that wanted to whistle. It was me laughing thinly, but the laughter is far that it is the faintheartedness that I showed until a while ago.

After dark desire is full in the body, letting an expression of me gradually undergo a complete change from the inside, neither the person nor the circumference has yet noticed.

Chapter 6: Sacrifice

As soon as the chime sounds telling after school end, Natsuki Kurosawa of the second year appeared in a dim science preparation room as promised. If I am not mistaken, there should be originally club activities because she belongs to the cheerleading department, she seemed to play truant somehow or other.

When she left, the slightly flushed expression is the same, even if it doesn't concentrate in particular; i can perceive Natsuki being excited already clearly.

"Teacher, I have come..."

She says so, and i'm looking at shy Natsuki silently while sitting down on the sofa in the inside of the science preparation room. She hesitated a little, but when she even advanced near me slowly, Natsuki smiled by the smiling face in which she isn't defeated by a gravure idol.

Its upset when it's until yesterday, while facing an attractive, pretty beautiful girl, i now seem also not to stir and to be keeping the head while being silent.

Without getting the sun, this science preparation room facing the north side is always dim. Because I shut up the curtain in the daytime particularly now, it would take a while until eyes are accustomed to darkness of the inside when having come from the light hallway.

It's so dim inside. I see the aura of thin light being radiated clearly from the body of Natsuki who leaves for immediateness. Its color is light pink now, and it's understood that Natsuki is still dragging daytime excitement.

(After all isn't she very pretty ...)

I swallow my saliva so that it isn't noticed in the presence of Natsuki.

Natsuki is 17 years old which is the age where women are the prettiest, even if it's judged from my eyes who meets a lot of female senior high school students every day, her pretty is outstandingly.

Not to mention the pretty features that pass even if I say an idol, though the body is slender, an important position puts on moderate flesh, and she has the limb charm of its way which changes from a girl into a woman. The leg growing from the checked pattern skirt of the super mini continues to her ankle thin nimbly, black high sox make me feel indecent in the bare foot for some reason.

It's just me with the high school girl who is so pretty, and cute in the secret room. It is the situation that becomes the panic if it is me from yesterday. However, I understand the effect from the "power" of the inhumanity and outwardly can keep cool somehow while throbbing inwardly.

This beautiful girl has kindness and desire towards me certainly.

When it is now with "the power" of the devil, i can realize it when

reliable. It becomes the backer letting me who the fact is faintheartedness, and shy take the bold action.

"What brings you here?"

When I tell it to push it coolly on purpose, Natsuki almost cries for an instant and still connects words hard. Such a face is awfully pretty, too.

"... what... it is a promise, because... also, come out."

I apply the eyes to Natsuki straight and am looking at Natsuki's round pupil eyes like the scientist who observes an experimental animal. Natsuki breathed in, and stares at my eyes.

Two people who just stare at each other. Silence in the dim room.

Meanwhile, mainly on the overswelling that already erected in my pants, it's being radiated without a black ripple mark's being simply from my body. That spreading globularly wraps this whole room already.

And when the wave catches Natsuki, something like semitransparent red tentacles lengthens from my body smoothly again, It's climbs all over the body of the high school girl in front.

"Ah..."

The uniformed beautiful girl's body was caught by the tentacles, she doesn't seem to be a high school student with standing, and breathe an

amorous sigh. The color of the aura fitted on the whole body increases the blaze, and it's being transformed from light pink into the dark color.

Nastuki who begins to talk and breathes in short gasps a little was being in estrus in no time.

"Come here."

Natsuki is approaching the sofa unsteadily by the word of me. When the hand is taken, and it's pulled, she sits to the sofa so that she may line up with me just as it is.

"An!"

After Natsuki who has fallen in my arm while screaming small is seen imminently, i swallow hard, because of her attractiveness again this time.

The long eyelashes and open wide pupils reveal high fever as if teary eyed, the brown eyes stare at me who is the science teacher who isn't clear hot. Natsuki with a snow-white skin even dyes an ear red, the heart is throbbing by feeling embarrassed and excitement profusely, my sharpened sense tells me.

"... Teacher..."

Natsuki leaks a hot sigh when she brings her face close to look while having eyes to have been wet. I smell the refreshing citrus system, and the breath is raising my excitement increasingly.

The red tentacles which pulse intensely, so that she may respond to that.

The aura of Natsuki's whole body is increasingly red and brilliant, Natsuki's body that I held, shoulder is proportional to me, and I'm excited sexually, and find out that it's beginning to melt slowly.

"An"

Natsuki opens her lip like a glossy petal and sighs again. I see that her pink tongue moves cirociro in the depths of slightly opened lips.

At the moment, she cut reason of me snappingly.

"Mufuuuu..."

"Amuuuu..."

Kenichi who bared greed takes the lips of Natsuki with violent intensity. I'm increasingly excited at the too sweet sense, there are technique, irritation and the gentleness, the condition of inner desire, and I'm indulging in a superficial feel.

Because I didn't go out with a woman directly until I became 32-year-old, that will be also a helped thing.

Without one Natsuki's also disliking quick kiss from me, rather she take

it with rapture to assume it even a favorite boyfriend. Without also minding the turn of the mouth becoming sticky by saliva, I let her have an abnormal teacher.

Natsuki is nonresistant for Kenichi, in a good thing; i'm fascinated with breathing saliva like the sweet tongue and the syrup done muddily. In the mouth of the beautiful girl who was able to stand out for some time secretly, it is sweetness and the comfort that are beyond imagination.

A fact to kiss with the leading beautiful girl above all in the whole school, the timid and gloomy science teacher is made ecstatic.

[POV : Natsuki]

I was in that way for a while, but the hand of his crawls about the body of mine while kissing. From the top of my blouse of the uniform with a red ribbon, he gropes the chest which was about to swell out without reserve.

"Humuuuu..."

Still without me hating it, i let him do what he would like.

(Aaa... comfortable ...)

It is breathed in the ferocious male which took off the mask which is

faintheartedness without reserve, and my chest is groped, i also tasted the pleasant sensation fascinated with the whole body.

I was glued to the face which took off the glasses since i looked at Mr.Midou who was a science teacher during class of today's creature. I also liked loving and didn't know the teacher who was a existence like air for some reason originally, but it was a quite worrisome existence today suddenly. I throbbed to see the face alone frequently during class.

It is out of interest and the curiosity that it can't hold down that a class is over and talked.

(This face... favorite...)

It was the teacher who wore thick glasses, but he began it today and took it off, always appeared. Possibly, to see the face, i might fall in love immediately.

Even if a friend around was seen, they seemed not interested in particular. However, it was my favorite type, and Kenichi of the real face has been attracted for me in no time.

A respected boyfriend going to the neighboring high school is and has sex when I meet several times in a month. But the science teacher was so attractive for me that such boyfriend's existence was overshadowed.

(Aaa... unbearable... very good...)

The hand of the teacher gets from the hem of the blouse gradually and

rubs my chest over a pretty bra persistently. I can't tell a compliment to be gentle with carefulness either, the violent caress which also has no technique.

However, a pleasant feeling fascinated by from there gets wide to my whole body; I am enchanted by the sweet stimulation and deepen the kiss more and more. The slim both arms of mine coil themselves around the neck of the science teacher; I cling to behave like a baby with intertwining my tongue.

"MUFUUUUUU!!"

Whenever I get wet firmly, and my sharp nipple is rubbed, I give the voice that blows out hot breath, and was muffled. The sexual sense which was still childish opens a flower rapidly; a deep pleasant feeling goes through my body like the middle-aged woman who repeated experience.

(It is comfortable!! Aaaah! Why...? Feeling too good!!)

Something hot gets in my body from the part which the teacher touches, and pleasure opens like a ripple with my whole body from there. For the stimulation not to be able to compare with the childish pleasure that I felt by the sexual intercourse with the boyfriend, he thinks like Kobune where he encountered a hurricane, but 17-year-old Natsuki is tossed by a condition.

"Aaah!! Teacher!! There!! I feel you there!"

My blouse is exposed and his face is buried in my chest, hold the head

of the teacher sucking the nipple which jumped out of my bra, i who is outstanding in the whole school, and attracts attention raises the pleasure. When the nipple which erected is snatched with his tongue and is strongly drawn up, an enormous pleasure electric current runs through my spine, a cry is raised from my nose unconsciously.

"Aaah!! There!! There, good Yes!! I feel ugh!!"

My lubberly finger passes through some other place of the panties while doing that, i invade the vagina of Natsuki who has finished getting wet. There that let floral nectar overflow from the interior of the womb, and became muddy, because a sphincter tightens up so that it's narrow and it's painful, my finger doesn't move smoothly.

When I stick on the mouth from which I suffer prettily, a lip is opened immediately, a tongue is being moved actively and it's being tied. When I'll hang the fishy saliva done muddily, i'm swallowing gulpingly without hesitating while dyeing eyes red slightly.

"... Put the tongue out...."

Natsuki who sticks out her pink pretty tongue was ordering. It which was covered with saliva of the beautiful girl such as the sweet syrup, i suck while raising the buzz at the inside of the throat.

The honey pot of 17 years old tightens my finger in the vagina up with kyuukyuu. I let unbearable good flavor when myself broke have a foreboding, dark blood is flowing into a full cavernous body increasingly tightly.

[POV : Natsuki End]

(Yes, it's best....)

It was me who coveted the body of the beautiful girl absorbedly, but finally pulled myself together only a little. Anyway i who didn't have much woman really so far, It is no wonder that i have lost reason because i obtained the opportunity when an immoral sexual act is possible in this way with an exceptional beautiful girl.

While making the whole body a pleasure timidly when I come to my senses suddenly, Natsuki stares at me with hot eyes in a uniform. The eyes are enraptured by passion and they doze off as having still poured oil in spite of a child and are sexy.

The aura given off from Natsuki's body already is brilliant in deep red, and even if awareness isn't done, it's possible to sense. Its color is convinced that Natsuki's sexual excitement shows to be at the climax, when a body is raised, i'm taking off my belt.

"A...aa..."

Pants are taken down with a metal sound clatteringly, i see the male genitals which appeared from there directly, and utter the cry which isn't believed.

It which grows to myself who lay sideways on the sofa from the crotch

of the teacher who is about to overwhelm it, it was the weapon which was huge like some kind of jokes abominably. After that which towers in the illumination in a dim science preparation room is seen, i remembered the tail of the devil of which why it was comes out in the fairy tale.

I thought it was big when touching from the top of pants in the daytime; I do the real thing in one of eyes and feel even fear to the unreasonable size. Than it which is white which was covered with the skin of the boyfriend, the organ of the dark meat in the very front will have a big 3 rotations.

"Hii!"

After it aims at myself and judge the head of a huge poisonous snake who lifted a sickle-shaped neck, i scream at the inside of the throat. However, like a frog glared at the snake, I am bound by fear and can't move.

"Open the leg"

When it is ordered so briefly by the man who bends over it while blowing out rough breath like a beast, while sounding stump with ticktacks, i open the long, white leg which wore black high sox slowly. When I am stared with eyes of teacher who became muddy in animal desires glaringly, i can't defy him at all as if i was hypnotized.

(Aah... I am scared...but...but, wow...)

While feeling fear like 17 years old to a huge penis so as to be too

unreasonable, on the other hand, my body wants the hot lump in the interior of the womb. The depths of the uterus ache hot helplessly since a little while ago, there cant help wanting to be attacked with the stout thing.

"Ah,"

When she finishes opening the leg completely, i almost see thin pink panties from her short skirt. Though the ear is even made deep red in shyness, she opens the leg in the m-shape as it was called; she takes a shameful appearance on the sofa. Black socks covering the white calf are sexy.

As a sacrifice of the devil, Natsuki's body is bursting with youth and energy; i will let her melt away softly.

Chapter 7: Predation

After the beautiful girl trembling with excitement and fear under the body is seen, from the inside of my body, something wicked wells up like summer black clouds suddenly. The timid expression is transformed gradually, and the eyes glare by excitement and lust.

Natsuki in front can't defy me and opens her long leg on the sofa as I order. She doesn't see the crotch behind the short skirt, she isn't going to break the posture while being in agony with feeling embarrassed.

I go into raptures over the power of "the power" this was made possible by which.

When I made the red tentacles from my body wind around Natsuki, her fresh body was still having carnal desire rapidly. When more power is sent in from the part which touches directly, Natsuki reacts to the caress by the sensitivity just like the ripe married woman, she agonized herself away with HIIHII so that it might sound when striking it.

In the pleasant sensation which makes Natsuki who always disrespected herself a condition of intention, the wild beast which was unexploited among me is woken up. The brain is seized with the drive which would like to violate this beautiful girl unreasonably simultaneously with that, and remembers the excitement which became heated.

The huge penis increase in usual times and tower still harder and warp

so as to be amazed myself. That thin pre-cum is loose in quantities from a point, i blow and it spills, it is indecent and can make the surface of the black penis shine with slippery.

When gulping and saliva are swallowed, throwing rough breath up puffing and blowing, the short skirt with check patterns is raised.

(Ah)

The crotch of the high school girl who saw it in a dream was wrapped in pink shorts there. The origin that two thin, long legs perform last arrival of, seductive parts that nail down man's line of vision, Kenichi does an eye in it like a plate, too.

"... oh... ShamefulTeacher, don't look..."

There really wet with the body fluid which she spitted out from the inside, the bottom of the ship is wet only there, and the dark color is being done. The lewd odor of the young girl who rise up in a miniskirt, was stopped, it add fuel to the flame of desire of the indecent animal more.

For the too stimulating scene, i forget that the partner is my student that i have here in the school, i suck the place madly.

"hiiiii! !! Open ah!! "

When I rub the pink granulation tissue which moves panties aside, and was congested with my tongue and put it up, she tighten the meat pot

that she shows a sensitive reaction, and the girl drank an agony finger fearfully sharply.

After the noise as *siip siip* is made, and the floral honey overflowing from later is sucked up, the long tongue is placed in the interior without reserve and it's put in.

In there of the 17-year-old beautiful girl, both the form and the color are innocent, it is attractive until now so as not to need to compare it with that of a prostitute that i experienced. Gaping at the petal which opened is pink, and I have a medium organ nakedly, the thin pubic hairs grow around it.

Natsuki, while shaking the whole body in joy which can also covet between the thighs of a cute girl as much as you like exceptionally that, succubus and the science teacher who contracted are the rooms which it is dark, and became hardened suggesting oneself, I let the greed that state oneself thinking hid loose.

"...Aah..."

When I who despises sound, absorbs and is satisfied at last separated the mouth, the pitiful sacrifice is tossed by the pleasure of the rest already; it was in a condition that it gasped for breath. It was tossed by my fierce tongue and mouth enthusiastic about desire, and Natsuki agonized over the sofa with "Hii Hii" while opening her legs, and kept crying.

It's just as it is after the shower is taken in the morning, since i taste and suck between the sweat and the beautiful girl's thighs steamed in body

fluid without getting tired, I took a sip and swallowed up the honeydew which overflowed in rapid succession. I poke my face in the female senior high school student's skirt and taste between the sweaty thighs around, it was the dark dream of this abnormal science teacher.

By the long tongue, licking, if, when the residual of the love liquid which stuck to the lips is tasted and taken, I'm weighing on the beautiful girl with the huge penis in the hand increasingly. Something like the black bruise in the surface seems to be trembling slightly.

Gaping at Natsuki's private parts which opened are violated by my tongue and lip, and a licentious flower seems in bloom. The modest inner labia finishes opening and exposes the dark pink inside to the eyes of me. Pubic hairs surround around the rotation, and what I stick to is indecent on the skin which gets wet with saliva and body fluid, and is white.

I greatly break it in right and left more and, having the both legs which the power doesn't enter, open it. The root of the white thighs of Natsuki has innumerable dark red kiss marks and vividly shows the abnormal character of the abnormal teacher.

"...."

[POV : Natsuki]

"Aaa... scary ... teacher ..."

The tone that is reliant to the teacher staring at her in silence. When the huge tip is pushed to the vagina hole, words of the fear pour in the sturdiness unintentionally. But Natsuki doesn't notice such expression and voice making the science teacher a brute increasingly.

"Hiiii!"

When the point of stabbing through the meat umbrella covers and is included, she squeezes her throat in the feeling of surplus expansion and scream. When the penis comes in with *zubuzubu* from the side of panties just as it is, she lets the muscle of the always small entrance shrink by fear, it tightens solidly and the resistance is being increased increasingly.

"Ouch! Ouch! Ouuch!!"

It is i when i put sexual intercourse with my boyfriend many times after i already lost virgin, the mortal weapon of teacher's huge penis breaks open the small entrance by force, even for my boyfriend it's a impossible size which expands the meat up. Acute pains more than it attack it between crotches at time when i lost virgin and cry out for a stupidity ache while shedding tears.

"Hiiii!! Ouch! Stop it!!! Nooo!!"

[POV : Natsuki End]

It can have been cut somewhere. When my penis invaded it, fresh blood

oozed out sloppily from the gap. It flowed out and is making a mess on the pink panties.

I'm increasingly excited to see the face of Natsuki has pain, cries and agonizes herself for me, and I make the penis swell more. A great deal of blood flows into the cavernous body, that I squeeze, its volume is being increased with *gyugyu* more in the aisle tightened up.

"Higuuuuuuuu!!!!"

In that way when the penis reaches to the deepest part of the interior of the womb, Natsuki can raise her womb directly, and can warp the white throat in the pang and impact. The part which never arrives with the penis of the stock size of the lover,Natsuki's virgin territory without anyone having entered until now.

"Muuu..."

I vomit the smelly breath that seems to be satisfactory while raping Natsuki on the sofa in the dark science preparations room. Though the tip reaches until the dead end, the tall and stout penis hasn't been all yet settled, the origin still remains as one clenched fist, I walk on air in the delicacy of flattery meat of the beautiful girl who tightens the part which sank up.

(Done! Done at last!!)

I achieve the sexual intercourse with Nastuki at last, and i shake with delight.

When thinking, I have dreamed of the day when a female senior high school student is raped in this way from the time when I have assigned to this school. I pressed down the beautiful girl as the uniform of the school and wanted to skewer it with my penis. The long devious delusion became real at last.

Moreover the partner is also an eminent beautiful girl at school.

See one's integrity that completely stuck in Natsuki's vagina from the side of pink panties, I am excited at the stimulating scene awfully. The dark weapon, it's covered with the indecent honey which the beautiful girl put out, and it gets wet with slimy and shine, it becomes so hard that it's amazed even me. In response to the taste of the vagina of the girl squeezing over swelling to the utmost tightly since a little while ago, Saliva is boiled in the mouth incessantly.

"Muguuuu!!"

It's about normality and I covet in the mouth which suffers from pain and follow while sewing on Natsuki by the penis. When I'll pour thick saliva muddily, though I have watery eyes, the one which is being understood gulping is intolerably excited.

"Higu! Higuu!!"

My huge penis rubs against the womb depths of the beautiful girl hard while doing it so was muffled in the mouth which put together; let scream. I skewer her with my penis; it is wrapped in the delight that the cell of the whole body flares up in letting a 17-year-old beautiful girl cry

out.

In that way the tone of the scream that Natsuki whom I held down raised has begun to change while I was.

The one which was chosen as the pain and pain clearly at the stage in which I broke, she begins to gradually melt indulgently, and the color of the pleasure begins to be mixed. That I squeeze, the vagina which was just tightened up also gets loose a little, and juices overflow from the inside in large quantities accordingly.

"Aa, Aa,Aaaa ..."

When I begin to move slowly, she voices the pleasure clearly. I put an eyebrow, and it is revealed that Natsuki is absorbed in joy of the nature clearly by the seductive expression.

I twine so that flattery meat as well as that may follow about understood over swelling, I surge windingly and show the movement dragged into the inside. When meat is matched, tension melts away from Natsuki's body; the 17-year-old limbs come loose softly hot.

Though I'm intoxicated with the delicacy of the body of Natsuki who i taste for the first time, I tasted a strange sense.

Even if the red wave breaks into the interior of the womb, I am emitted by the penis; I find out that it spreads over her whole body from the inside of Natsuki's body. The state which is Natsuki's body by the cause, I understand it like totally one's thing very clearly.

"Ah!! There!! There, Good!!"

I don't understand it for some reason, I can understand that Natsuki is the immediately upper part which the point to feel entered at the entrance. When I stimulate there with the penis, Natsuki who should be inexperienced of the nature is still in agony like a middle-aged woman. Even how to breathe in the nipple and the manner of the kiss, I know whether Natsuki is most impressed when how doing do.

"Ah, ah, aah!!"

After she utter an intermittent agony cry short, Natsuki is climbing in ecstasy. While enjoying the delicacy of the superficial voice and the female sexual organ tightened up tight, I get rapturous and am running Natsuki down to the depths of the deep pleasure.

"Aaah!! Aaah!!Nooooo!!!Pleasant!!"

While eating the penis staying in the interior of the womb with the possession face sharply, and closing it, the beautiful girl of the eleventh grader covets the vagina ecstasy that it is the first time.

"What's this!?"

I cried unintentionally immediately.

If I think whether Natsuki's aura which shined red intensely swelled out

still more, it became the energy at the stretch and flowed in my body. The energy runs through my one physical cell, it becomes the small ball which is gathered before long, and shines and is carried to the crotch.

In the black bruise which appeared to the penis in that way, the concentrated energy ball is breathed in. The penis is still in Natsuki's vagina, though the part isn't visible, I can feel the flow of its energy clearly.

At the same time, that, the sharpened sense is actuated, that the landscape around myself shine like a crystal, it looks brilliant. At this moment the person in the school, it is felt led by myself very clearly.

The body is full of vitality with it; Willpower and physical strength are enriched as having totally installed even a generator in the body. Originally, It was sickly, delicate me, an overflow of the power as if I even became an Olympic player, is felt.

An expression shows the change, the shy face until a while ago becomes me like another person. The face which I laughed at impudently, it is like an energetic activist and the experienced politician who were full of confidence.

(It's intolerable....)

While looking down at the high school girl who lets her body has convulsions fearfully, and soaks her in a lingering sound of the acme, The wicked true character makes the licking the lips the indecent brute who got revealed. I taste the good flavor of the pretty high school girl with fitting deep over swelling; I enjoy the friction of the vaginal mucous

membrane in the hot interior of the womb slowly and carefully.

The birthmark and the penis which absorbed energy while doing it so, furthermore, I raise the growl and penis still more in the interior of the womb of Natsuki.

"Look, I have not yet come"

"hii... aaaah!!!"

I lift Natsuki's thin legs and put over shoulders, while twisting the face in delight of dark desire, I'm violating Natsuki more by the hip shape until it's cruel. When I sink over swelling to the depths and push up *stab stab* the womb depths, the 17-year-old girl who shouldn't be developed can warp the throat, and the vaginal portion of cervix agonizes itself and cries.

"uhiiii!! Higuuuuuu!!"

The tiptoe of black socks steamed for the sweat of the high school girl, the pleasure every time, I warp immediately with kyuu.

"Aaah!! There!! There, not good!!"

The womb mouth which has asked the child and has got off, at a point, a roll, when I'll thrust, I don't also go to the age, but though Natsuki in a vital spot is the "hii hii" agony there, it's being blinded by the ecstasy again.

"Ahiii!!! Higuuuuu!!"

The energy overflows from her body again, it's being drawn in by her body. That concerning the body will be a small ball around the navel bottom; she is just breathed in to the penis.

The super-sense is actuated again; the state of the school is understood so that I may take in my hand. Because there is this science preparations room on the fifth-floor edge, there are no states to which someone is getting close here. The body of Natsuki in peace this as for this, I may covet it to my heart's content.

Posture is changed and Natsuki is given a ride on me who sat down on the sofa this time, I'm piercing with the figure of the meeting sitting position. The body which overflowed in power lifts Natsuki's body readily.

"hiiiii!! Aaah!! Again, Again, I Cumming!! "

While being raised from the bottom directly, Natsuki is cuming the third time. While holding the hips made the*turn*, I feel that magma of the greed also rise in the body for the crater.

After the face is buried in Natsuki's chest, it was the limit when I breathed in the sweet smell to one cup of chest.

"I take it out, too...."

"Aaa... not good!! In the inside, it's taken out... not good!!! Aahii!"

After I lose the intense shrinkage of Natsuki who suffers from fear of pregnancy, I pour semen that piled up in the 17-year-old uterus profusely. When the white viscous liquid runs against the meat wall like the bullet I have begun to fire, it's spreading in the vagina wall and the womb just like a nanomachine with will.

"Oooooohhhh..."

By the super-sense I exercise while being intoxicated with pleasure of semen release, to the body of Natsuki embracing in the hand now, I found something of myself to be eroding it tightly.

Chapter 8: Succubus

Midou Kenichi had a dream again in the evening.

Like last night's dream, I stand on the long column which lengthened straight from the black darkness without the bottom, Flame blazing around the circular stage surrounds around it. The place where I'm because of the flame is bright, only the darkness that there is nothing around, and is just dark red spreads.

Its scene is just same as yesterday.

However, after I think something is different, I noticed that there are a man and a woman in immediateness abruptly.

I don't know how long they were there; it was a surprising scene when I concentrated consciousness. A naked girl gets down on all fours in front of me; she is violated by a sturdy man with a black skin from the rear.

"Hiiiii! ! Guuuaaaaa!"

While twisting the pretty face in pleasure, the beautiful girl keeps uttering a cry of a pleasure. However, scream is mixed in the voice; I can realize that the girl has already approached the limit of the physical strength.

The pretty face shakes with looseness by an intense piston from the

rear, it becomes muddy with sweat and tears and slaver. The eyes open, but are vacant, nothing will probably be reflected.

"Ku, Kurosawa ..."

So. What is violated in front from the back by a man, It's the pupil of Ellis all girl's high school who I work; one coveted the sweet body sound today, it was Natsuki Kurosawa of the second year.

"Aguuuu! Aaahiiii!!"

The voice to be emitted from the pretty lips, It's a cry which becomes like an animal already, and doesn't make the sense. The beautiful hair that expands to the shoulder becomes squashy, the forelock sticks to a frame for sweat silkily.

When I have the hair by one hand a thing with a jerk simply, I leave so that the man violating from the rear may squeeze a bridle. In that way, in stout carriage, he push up the womb depths of the beautiful girl with *zun*.

"Hiiiiii!!"

It was Natsuki that hair was pulled and appealed for a pain, seeing me finds out that some sweetness mixes with the voice, too. A beautiful girl active brightly who is famous at school, to be violated by the sturdy man violently in this way, it's clear to find masochist's pleasure.

On the evening of yesterday, in the science preparations room that it

may be said that I is one's headquarters, I violated Natsuki exhaustively. After Natsuki's body of the condition of the uniform is bent variously on the sofa, I coveted the state to think the blue flattery meat which did fresh to be it as the greed to rage took a turn for a body.

After all, in the place where I hit greed three times in the interior of the womb of Natsuki, The nature and the root are exhausted and Natsuki is wearily, I wasn't able to do a further thing. Energy was still enough, but i put Natsuki who became unsteady reluctantly on a taxi, I avoided the public eye and sent her home.

While I ejaculate three times in the vagina, Natsuki is exposed to the ecstasy which is to the extent you can't finish counting, I kept letting the young body which did lively feel scared, and being in agony each time. Every time Natsuki reaches the acme, the energy given off from the body is taken, the integrity burying in the interior of the womb was erecting hard so as to be amazed myself.

Why being its Natsuki violated by a different man again and again now, I can't understand it. For me who am in the dream of course, it is an impossible thing to understand it.

The man is checked now suddenly, and it's shocked.

(A..a, demon...)

Raping the naked high school student in front from the back, it was the devil that came out to a dream last night. The eyes are raised, and it is bright red, and the mouth is split to the ear. After the head that doesn't have hair has sprouted 2 horns, there even is a long and black tail in the

bottom.

While the devil slobbers when I see it well, it seems to be slightly desolate. While making a purple huge penis lively in vaginal secretions, It 's thrusting at Natsuki's meat jar with a sturdy movement away without mercy. With indecent sound of water called *guchuguchu*, Tightness, meat and meat are crashed, the sound which became moist, It's being spread in silent space.

Furthermore, innumerable red tentacles leave from the body of the devil; I see that it is twining all over the naked body of Natsuki. After those winds around the body of stark-naked Natsuki, It's being squeezed between the chest and the thighs.

"Hiiiii! Aaaaguuuuuuu!!"

Natsuki reaches a new ecstasy again now, while hair is pulled with the hand which the talon of the devil grew behind, her fall into the bottom of the deep pleasure such as the Hell. I'm seeing it from the side knows the depth of the pleasure very clearly. As for the girl who doesn't also go to such age to taste, the too delicious fruits of prohibition.

"Who are you?"

While slobbering from big gossip slowly, I ask the devil which keeps violating the female senior high school student.

However, the devil doesn't react at all, it keeps violating the beautiful girl with single devotion. The eyes brim over with distraction, it doesn't

show any interest other than one's greed.

"You are what!"

After all the devil reacts to nothing, it only rapes the beautiful girl who let her make crawling earnestly.

"hi!!!"

However, I have seen it.

The face begins to gradually undergo a complete change, what turn into human it.

The color of the skin does a black color as time doing the figure of the devil, but, the eyes and nose and mouth change into normal human it.

The face which rapes the beautiful girl who cries while performing an overflow of slaver from the mouth slowly, a thin smile was dyed in desire and was that it need.

"Hiiiiii!!"

I jump up while screaming. Immediately, I notice that I was sleeping on the bed in my bedroom so far.

(... dream or ...)

The breath which collected on the lung unconsciously is put out with *fuu*.

(Again...Again, it was a realistic dream...)

The view which was being seen until just now, it's remembered clearly like last night's dream. As for the details that should become vague with time if common, it can reappear like a real event clearly.

The circular stage is like an altar.

Flame of the flaming red which surrounds the turn and dyes it red to the sky.

I utter a delighted cry while crossing immediately, the devil which has the face of Natsuki Kurosawa and itself.

No, should I say myself who had a face of the devil.

When I pulled in a thread of the memory to there, I noticed to break sweat which bathed in cold water to the whole body while one erected intensely.

However, power rises, and one's body is full at the same time, I find the energy to overflow.

Because I have low blood pressure, I'm extremely weak in the morning.

Even if I go to school, energy doesn't spring in the morning, it is often found to be absentminded.

However, it is different this morning. Be a generator in the body, the energy seems to be welling up from the inside.

(Is this also the "power" of the contract?)

The body is abnormally surely light when I spring up from futon. Though I let Natsuki cry like that yesterday and fully ejaculated it in the interior of the womb, Standing happens firmly in the morning, the warped penis has almost arrived at the belly. Though I was over 30 years old, I seemed to totally come back in the days of a high school student.

There is it in the middle of the penis; the mole that a black butterfly opened the wing is in good health.

(Is this the seal of the contract with that devil?)

Even if it's decided so, Yesterday's dense affair was revived in my mind quickly.

With Natsuki Kurosawa who is also an eminent beautiful girl at school, I did the sexual intercourse that was dazzling in a school. I overwhelm the uniformed student on the old sofa of the science preparations room to the full; I bent the body with the greed taking a turn and coveted blue fruit.

A dreamlike time.

I squeeze the over swelling that plump vagina meat buried to the utmost, that pleasure that a small soft fold clings to. While seeing the face of the beautiful girl who calls while shaking, and is in agony with fear of the pregnancy, That joy out of which the devious energy is poured into a womb.

However, when I calm down and think, I can't believe whether there was such thing really, it's felt like an affair in the dream absolutely.

(But it's real....)

There being myself without glasses, it is the absolute evidence. In it to the penis with the half power, the vivid feeling of beautiful girl's fastening is still left.

It was 6:00 when I looked at the clock. I still have time sufficiently to go to school.

Emit energy welling up from the body, I changed into jogging shoes and went out in the morning town.

I ran through the downtown for about 30 minutes, the body is so light that it isn't believed surely, I have returned to my room by refreshing feeling. I who isn't the one more well-coordinated than origin, this morning's jogging is the speed which equals a marathon runner, other joggers stared at me with surprise and a look of the envy.

I take a shower and have breakfast with margin; still I went to the

station after I spent time and read the newspaper politely slowly. Yesterday, I was depressed at the same time, and got on the train, the difference in the tremendous range.

I am in the middle of getting off the train, and leaving for the school, Look at me receiving by the greetings of students cheerfully, the student and the teacher who know the usual me are judging from the eye which seems strange.

"Good morning!"

As soon as I enter the staff room, I greet in a loud voice. The voice is full of confidence, too and overflows, it is totally like another person with me until yesterday.

"Good morning. You're fine greatly this morning."

After the face of vice-principal Usami who responds so is judged by the tone which looks like an irony, I felt that the body was full of dark feelings immediately. But that isn't also taken out in belch; I leave the place by an answer without the area hindrance. It is good to show the tusk later.

When I arrive at my seat, the next middle-age teacher talked this and that as usual, I'm waiting while treating that properly.

The person finally appeared in the morning staff room in a few minutes.

Junko Yoshikawa.

"Good morning."

Eyes in the staff room are riveted to the teacher who entered.

"Good morning, Mrs. Yoshikawa"

"Good morning. Vice-principal"

Junko Yoshikawa and the vice-principal exchange harmless greetings, she goes breezily between desks while attracting attention of everybody.

Today Junko wears a short skirt slightly as the teacher; it exposes the plump thighs and long legs. The hips of the tight miniskirt is strain tightly, it makes something to see imagine the sweetness and softness of the medium meat.

The male teachers whom there are how many people in here, or there is as for vice-principal Usami including me, Saliva is swallowed unconsciously.

"Good morning"

When sitting down in front of the slant, Junko greets like usual. Resolutely, I raise a loud cry.

"Good morning. Mrs. Yoshikawa"

Then not only Junko but also the teachers of the circumference become the expression surprised at. That's also reasonable. Always minimum greetings, I who do it only in a feeble voice, because I greeted at the volume that sounded around.

"... Good morning, Mr. Midou"

However, when still Junko recovers herself from surprise, she wears a smile of the social diplomacy until it's excellent on her face and returns a greeting to me. When it's usual, it's going to be upset, I who gained confidence in the event from yesterday for some reason, I am stately in the atmosphere that wants to run away until such yesterday.

"This, Thank you very much. Because I wash it properly"

"Ah.... Thank you very much"

What I offered Junko, was the handkerchief which I borrowed yesterday. I bring it home, make it in the restroom polite and it is even ironing.

"You really saved me"

"It's nothing, so ..."

It was a short conversation, but its big progress for me. Anyway after starting for the new post this spring in a school, I have hardly spoken to Junko, because I always only stared from far away.

"Well, is it already good? I want to start the morning gathering..."

I wanted to talk a little more, while vice-principal Usami glares searchingly, he tells so. He fights against me who talked with Junko in the tone; I understand that some jealousy and hostility are mixed clearly.

(The sense is also sharp today....)

Strangely, the inside of the head becomes clearer several times, I feel like understanding the profound truth of things. The tendency becomes strong after having come to the school in particular; Internal energy seems to let me activate the whole body with physical lightness.

While taking no notice of the dull story of the vice-principal, while I steal a glance at the beauty of Junko Yoshikawa sitting down before the slant, dark desire is being accumulated muddily in the body. I remember the splendid body of Junko, who saw it on the night of the day before yesterday, Blood flows in the penis profusely.

(Come!)

That sense begins to surround it around oneself again immediately.

When the black ripple spreads led by me, it becomes like radar. It isn't the level quick to understand, it's understood around itself so that I may take in my hand. I know the world totally very clearly, my five senses become sharp.

(Huh.... Mrs. Yoshikawa, having a period...)

The state of Junko's body in front of the slant, I don't know why it is, but it can be grasped. Therefore she didn't seem to be able to have sex with the vice-principal yesterday.

(Hehe.... It serves you right...)

Therefore look at the vice-principal that it looks like he was irritated, I laugh with medicine. I who had "the power" in my hand, I thought about how I should use it from now on while being excited.

Chapter 9: Game

The lunchbreak when the class of the morning has been finished.

Midou Kenichi finishes having lunch for only one person at the science preparation room like usual, and while having coffee, he was thinking about the strange affair from yesterday.

(Is it only Kurosawa for the moment...)

I remember the mysterious light that rose from Natsuki's body.

When the red tentacles from my body are twining around Natsuki's body, the light such as the aura which was light yellow changes steadily first, finally, it became the strong red color. It is felt with it that Natsuki is gradually in heat; finally, it became and gave the body.

Besides whether there is a woman who sets an aura free from the body like her, in commuting and school this morning, I am careful during class, it isn't found for the moment.

I tried to give the red tentacle for Junko at the staff room, It didn't come out how either. The black wave spreads from the body in all directions, although I perceived that she was during menstruation, Nothing like Natsuki's time have happened.

(Does that red tentacle react to only the human to whom an aura has

gone out as expected?)

Because the tentacle eroded with the color of the aura, it will be proper to think so for the moment.

But then a mystery remains again.

(Why do I only see an aura by Kurosawa?)

After the pen in the edge of the desk is taken up, the desk is hit kindly at the bottom. I thought to there, and I remembered an important thing.

(That devil said "a contract")

A contract is to make a deal. In other words, there is a thing to give that I obtain it and, it starts and it becomes a contract.

Something which I get from the devil "power"? To be concrete, with the keen perception by the black wave, the red tentacle which makes a woman has carnal desire. I thereby let a woman be in heat, it's possible to violate as I prefer.

"Fuu...."

I thought to there and sighed. This "power" is convenient to get a woman. Thus, the thing which is considered as the thing which the devil hopes for as oneself, there is only one for the moment. The devil lending "the power"; it is going to make me do something.

(I felt like that the energy is being sucked up clearly....)

Every time Natsuki meets the acme, I was able to realize that hot energy entered one's body from her body. Physical lightness to continue from morning, revolving well of the head, the perception that became sharp still continues. It is the thing which took all away from Natsuki because of the energy.

(A devil of bad dreams sucks human energy up, and makes it the food....)

Succubus which is called the nightmare, it is said that it appears in the dream of the person from the ancient times and does an indecent act. A male demon of bad dreams, an incubus, and a female devil of bad dreams is called a succubus, it is said that it appears in a dream as the attractive opposite sex for the partner each and make sex.

Yesterday, remember the matter which i checked in the internet about the devil, I apply it to one's experience.

The point that it appears in a dream, the point that a lady is deceived and fornication is done. Moreover the strange phenomenon which can't be explained by present-day science, when thinking the "power" of the contract with a succubus, it's explained.

That, for comparison others think even something like an absurd fairy tale.

"Then, after all, that fellow being a succubus..."

While remembering the face of the devil which has come out in the dream, I mention and murmur. After Natsuki is violated intensely in the dream, I was intoxicated with the pleasure, they're wicked and where it's ugly.

By the way, Natsuki is absent from school from a morning today.

(Well, that this is because it be cool so much, and it rolled it up...)

She was pushed up over and over again to the top of the intense ecstasy, Energy and the root were exhausted, and Natsuki was unsteady at the end. With the body which did lively of the beautiful girl who tasted it on the evening of yesterday, I remember the liaison indecent intensely, I twist the end of the lip with a broad grin.

If there is something by which the smile is judged, I'd turn away in its wickedness. The lewd beast which was possessed by succubus, I was going to greatly open the black wing in the suitable hunting ground called the girls' high school.

.....

After school.

When it was true, it was the place where I'd like to call Natsuki Kurosawa again, she who is important doesn't comes to the school, and there is no help for it. I reluctantly, came to the exercise of the tennis club

which did a vice-advisor.

The tennis club of Ellis all girl's high school is a considerable strong team, there are many superior players in proportion to the number of members, too. In the autumn sky which cleared up today, since I go out to the court where 4 sides have more than 50 members, practicing eagerly.

Students hit the ball; they work as a bench warmer, as for the things performing the behavior and a muscular workout near, they are divided by each skill and school year. First-team regulars are divided into singles and a double using the 2 back sides, and practice by a game form.

Among them, with the back coat, two students did a rally intensely.

One person fixes her long hair with a red ribbon; she fires the ball with an elegant body. The racket is handled using her white and long hands, and she thrusts at the course skillfully, and there are no mistakes.

The other person is a beautiful girl who seems to be healthy who gathered up her hair to a ponytail, she was burnt in summer or has been a healthy light-brown. There are many mistakes to let the body bend like a whip, and to hit hard with power, she is an ace so that you may say that it be sure when it's decided.

The beautiful girl with the red ribbon is Ruriko Asakura, she is a third grader at the Ellis all girl's high school. By the play of the graceful body and cause of the family's social standing as the rich good family, she also seems called "Ellis's butterfly woman".

The beautiful girl with the ponytail is Aiko Kawashima of the second year. She is the lump of the motor nerve and has begun to play tennis from the high school, but she stand out rapidly. To the healthy, slim limbs, she matches the snow-white tennis wear very much.

The exercise of the game form was already the third set. At the end of a very long rally, Aiko makes a mistake in the very end; Ruriko who preserved honor of the senior student after all wins somehow.

"It's wonderful. Ai was going to win against a superior almost..."

"It's different.... Ruriko senior relaxed deliberately for that"

"But, after becoming the new captain, Ai is enthusiastic more and more . . ."

Students of the circumference that watched the game discuss an impression severally. While taking no notice of such words, I stared at the energetic bodies of Ruriko and Aiko since a little while ago.

Ruriko of the third year already approaches the age of adult, Femininity is added to the beauty. After Ruriko who has the feature elegant and complete originally grows up increasingly recently, Nobility just like the lady is being even created.

Though an important position develops into the body, the body slaver seems to go out of which openly is being done. Her breasts push it out before to show a maturity degree as the woman, she plump, maybe the rich thighs is white obviously and soft.

If it is the meuniere of the white fish of the French food that Ruriko is refined, Aiko is slightly wild, but is the wild duck which she got one of the fat.

Aiko who shows the smile that is cute so that a pure white tooth is dazzling when she laughs; it was the beautiful girl herself who looked good with suntanned skin. The body is small, but an accent works, the body which bounces like a rubber ball makes fastening of the structure of the contents imagine.

The beautiful girl who has both the respective features, because the short skirt was put on and the ball was being struck, it's also reasonable that I get rapturous. From the skirt which shakes every time the racket is shaken, White panties which peeps out frequently. For something in which I have the hobby of raping beautiful girls, it was eye-tempting.

Over swelling had heat of course, but the black ripple doesn't spread like the inside in a schoolhouse, It's disappearing by about 5 m of radius at most.

The "power" I got is biggest in the schoolhouse at school, It's becoming weak gradually every time the distance gets away from the school; I have already understood it by observation from yesterday. Of course I don't know why it is at all for the moment.

Anyway, I who stared at the bodies of Ruriko and Aiko with beast's eyes which glared, the shoulder was tapped suddenly strongly.

"Oih! I somewhat saw it eagerly, do you want to play tennis so much?"

Tell me that the student of the circumference hears it in a loud voice on purpose, I laugh at the dark dauntless face which put out golf baking with a smile. However, in the eyes not laughing at all, Nobody notices other than I whom there is in the front.

It is vice-principal Usami. He is wearing tennis wear and is holding a racket in his hand.

Usami college student days, in influential people as it has become best 4 in intercollegiate, It seemed to be semiprofessional skill. Since he sometimes come to the tennis club though he isn't also an advisor in this way, He plays tennis with students to be proud of it.

Naturally Usami that is superior to power in men, he can beat Ruriko who is the first influential person in the club. In showing skill of the tennis and the good motor nerves in that way, he is increasingly successful to collect popularity from the girls.

"Oh...Kyaa..."

I become confused in front of the natural enemy which appeared suddenly. It can't be said that Ruriko and Aiko were being violated by the eyes eagerly really, such an attitude to the soil and obsequious. It is the habit that the body was stained with after I am born; it isn't possible to change it at all.

"If there's so much interest, one person I will try? Mr.Midou"

When Usami especially says so in a loud voice, I have an expression which gave a gossip and triumphed. It looks like but I seem to want to say that I know your wicked hidden reason.

I have no sense of extreme exercise, he says after having known that I cannot do it at all such as tennis. Of course I was able to do it to some extent, as for not being able to beat oneself.

The Vice-principal smirks and laughs. The face brims over with malice.

The schoolgirls around are giggling, they watch the exchanges of such two people with relish. It is the vice-principal of the athlete in piece and popular number one Handsome; one is the science teacher who is gloomy and fair. It's impossible to be a game from a nose, in that way look at me made fun of, they feel it's fascinating.

While Ruriko and Aiko wipe sweat with a towel, they look with relish. They both have a crush on the dandy vice-principal, because it has played the game many times up to now and it knows the ability, they are interested in the scene that a cat seems to torment a mouse.

However, I noticed when I glanced at those two.

From the body of Aiko looking at the vice-principal with a hot look with rapture, something like a white aura was seen. I reviewed it many times and saw it, it certainly appeared.

(Though there was not it until a while ago ...)

Even if there is it which I didn't see during the game of a little while ago under the sun, I can view it clearly now. In the fact that there is a schoolgirl also issuing an aura besides Natsuki Kurosawa was here, my chest is throbbing rapidly.

"How is it done? Wouldn't you like to play a game with me?"

The vice-principal still talks to me who admired the scene persistently. I'm asked clearly, though I bring disgrace in front of the schoolgirls and delight is remembered to diminish it.

"I understand. Thank you"

I was surprised myself after I said.

At the moment to see the face that the vice-principal smirked, I was accompanied by words from the mouth for some reason and appeared. Like the time when I answered the question of the vice-principal at yesterday's morning gathering, I have gone out readily without intending everything.

Even if I think it closed, it's already late.

"What! ... I see, do it."

It was the vice-principal who became angry for some reason, but starts preparations at once for an instant. Ignoring me who is still surprised from his words, he's speaking to a member, suspends club activities and is making the referee prepare it. The students who were practicing at

other courts, the general students in the middle of going home, have gathered in a court, too.

(Dangerous!!)

I turn pale.

Anyhow the movement was useless entirely and a ball game was destruction-like in particular. The class of the physical education is not someone except the pain from the elementary school to the university; the athletic meet may be called a pronoun of a trauma event.

How long is it a miserable one that I can't exercise in school life? I tasted it all too well in the past life.

Such as the one fights with the head teacher who is a typical sportsman before public attention.

"Teacher.... I'll lend you a racket...."

It was Aiko Kawashima that said so and handed it to me. I see it by the result that approached even more clearly, I see something like an aura having gone out as expected like from Natsuki's body. While Natsuki's that was light yellow when saying a little difference, Aiko's aura is thin and bluish.

"... Ah, thank you..."

I receive the racket while being tense, and shaking. It has been done at the session of a university several times, but I'm the amateur who is to the extent do is lit, of course. There is no confidence whether even how to grasp is suitable, too.

(Hmm...already, I have no choice but to do...)

During the eyes of the surrounding schoolgirls are increasing increasingly, I make up my mind and leave for a court. My foot is loose, it's pitiable even I tremble.

"Then I go from my serve"

When Usami of the light feeling gives a toss suddenly in me as other party without doing the warm-up, he hammers in the serve that is strong without waiting for the call of the umpire.

The yellow ball which makes a humming sound. I can't also move to one step.

"Fifteen love"

The yellow arrow which ran on the diagonal is hit in the section tightly and becomes the service ace. From schoolgirls who gathered around, a shout of joy and applause arise. Even if popular figure's vice-principal makes them play tennis as expected handsomely, it's outstanding.

"Great. Usami, is cool!"

"What, a serve. That, it is impossible to take it"

Rustlingly, the person who stirs. The person who thrusts at a hoe sigh. What everybody is common and recognized is that the vice-principal is not easy on me who is an amateur at all.

However, I felt the surprise that was different from such people.

Chapter 10: Accident

(Seen! Is it seen?)

It was my kinetic vision that I was surprised.

I who had no sense of sports did not play an active part in the ball game until now. Motor nerves having been bad of course, it wasn't possible to judge the ball which moves by the high speed at all.

In baseball, table tennis and tennis, badminton, the Ability for kinetic vision and space recognition is found with all motor nerves. Anything was high for me and should have been a high sport of the relative difficulty.

However, I was able to look at the trace of the tennis ball clearly.

I move to the other side, and a vice-principal does a posture of the serve again. The expression that smirked is sticking to the face. I who is an amateur can't be able to strike it to have trouble with a tennis person with experience.

When the racket catches the ball and hears the blow tone as *daga* at the most climax where a toss rose, the roar is given with *gyun*, and the high-speed yellow arrow has flown again.

Ordinary flat service, because the speed exceeds well 160km, it is the

speed that can hardly support by the ordinary experienced person much less the common human being.

However, I was able to see the orbit clearly. I can confirm it like slow motion and understand it to the mark that the direction and spin of the ball have been very clearly.

However, I that one step don't change.

"... fa, fault"

The high-speed serve which was too early and was to the extent even Ruriko of the referee role can't help judging at a trace of a fall point. However, two one's eyes caught it surely, and I perceived that it slightly came off outside the line.

I don't seem to be able to move from the circumference, but really see it off having margin.

"Tch!"

The vice-principal who clicked the tongue hits second serve. Although the power was moderated, from an amateur, by the speed to which it can't correspond absolutely, the ball is developing to the center direction.

(This can be struck!)

It wasn't considered. I didn't think. I "was just so convinced".

Then the hands and feet which move like a broken puppet always move smoothly, the ball moves from the fall point to the point which would tend to jump up and strike it most by the shortest distance. It stops at the location where the appropriate distance from the body was kept; I fold up the elbow compactly, draw an orbit of the shortest distance and make a racket revolve.

The sense that I don't swing it around by hand and turn the waist and am late, and a hand follows.

I aim and it isn't different, the racket face added to a spherical orbit, when the ball is caught at the sweet spot correctly, Gut just absorbs the energy to exercise at high speed; it's being changed to the energy to the proposed direction this time.

When the racket turned by the smallest turning radius drew a beautiful orbit and swung through, after a proposed yellow ball makes a humming sound, and flies straight, It pierces the deepest part of the court of the partner.

"... Fif, fifteen all."

At the moment, the court becomes the scene, it's believed that no one just got up, Ruriko who is the umpire, Aiko who lent the racket, Usami of the posture still doing serve, even as for me who also selected a too bright return ace.

"Wow!! What!!"

"Make, it's covered! Impossible!!"

A stir to be late, and to sound like the rumbling of the ground, of the voice by which that's a scream and astonishment rather than a cheer, it was ruffled. Students speak of the surprise by the words like the girl aloud, and it is a big shout of joy before long.

"Quiet!! Be quiet! "

I was stunned Ruriko, too, I let a voice unusually sound hollow and always shout to her who is calm and composed that I notice suddenly. Such for Ruriko, the immediate affair wasn't believed.

I who is timid and gloomy and has no sense of exercise, because even a professional has decided the too vivid return ace which is to the extent he runs away, barefoot.

Although I was dumbfounded for an instant, Usami was angry intensely.

(Usami POV)

(Fluke! Fluke have been decided on!!)

I can't be defeated in this tennis game. I'm schoolgirl's attracted mark and excel vividly dealing with the science teacher and makes the popularity something more immovable. It becomes only my setoff including the dropout teacher of the geek in gloomy people.

(It was!)

With all power and anger, I hit the first serve.

I let the back shrink from the state that arched with a body with *gyun*, and the racket which I drew Japanese yen on throws up the lump of the yellow rubber at high speed. Super-high-speed flat serve of the bringing sure death that I obtained by hard repeated practice over and over again for school days.

Serious that in Usami exceeds 170km.

It which was hit without aims being different pierces the deepest part at the very limit of the center line.

Perfect speed and course.

Even a professional shouldn't be able to get the orbit to which I can't help normally answering with a backhand. Besides he can't beat me even if nature was overturned for the science teacher of tennis calendar zero despite a vice-advisor.

But the nightmare came again.

When the temporary teacher who gets long and thin changes the direction of the body round, a clean oval is drawn by an orbit of the racket and the yellow arrow which develops straight is engaged while

fixing the elbow.

The important one isn't power in this case.

Perfect timing and the perfect point make a vector of kinetic energy reversed, and the lump of the yellow rubber makes a humming sound and returns again, moreover to the other side of the court where I never can receive it.

".... Fifteen thirty"

Doo! The cheer which says so comes without time lags this time.

"See, this time, the first service!!"

"Moreover, perfect backhanded return... "

"Why ·· why, he hits like that!"

Excitement is sound from the girl's mouth and is given off. A general schoolgirl is in the force of its speed in the high technique for a member of tennis team.

"Damn!!"

The vice-principal throws away an everyday gentlemanly manner and bares an ugly expression with original brutality now. I had perfect return

ace stolen twice to come together with the supply teacher whom I made moss.

There is no such possibility. There is no such possibility.

I who is a sportsman and an elitist, It's impossible to lose refuse of such third-class university, I can't fall to come together with such a social garbage.

This is a fluke. I'll prove that right now!

In the expression of Hannya mask or boogeyman, I give serve of the whole body off 4 times.

In a sense Usami is a superman.

Because the body age is still keeping 20 beyond 40 years old, and the active age and compatible service can be struck. However, there isn't in the least confusion in the technique even if only this lacks in calmness and leaves what you should be really surprised at to feelings, rather the point that the former best performance can be shown.

That's natural ability and profit of a continuous effort. High ensemble of power and the technique those are inaccessible for an ordinary man.

(Usami POV end)

However, the ability of the devil doesn't sprinkles such a thing to teeth

either.

That which ran into a section by the speed of the fastest on this day is repelled readily by perfect racket control again. As the speed of service goes up, the return when catching that correctly increases its brutality more.

But the devil didn't aim at only that.

This return returned to the point of view with which Usami where service has ended exactly can be hit. The leg is stretched quickly from the posture which has finished serving the ball, and makes muscle shrink in order to strike the ball.

But return of the devil is with a tinge of a slice, and it tries to escape from Usami's racket. I run after that and stretch more leg, the yellow ball to which I escape at high speed.

(I got it!)

The charge account that hardly did a warm-up at the moment was given. Only that place screams in the load with the sudden Achilles' tendon which became fragile via the age.

I feel the shock that something clashed with each other to a heel in large quantities, and Usami lays on the place, after that, the astonishment in the moment and shout of joy, the scream of members who understood the seriousness of the thing following it and an ambulance and a voice to appeal for echo through the court.

I grin while looking at the vice-principal who holds the foot, and crouches down. At this turbulent place, only two people see the expression that I showed, and Aiko and Ruriko are convinced.

This isn't accidental.

Two people felt that a hateful shudder runs through their backs.

It's after that, club activities were no longer normal that.

The respective advisors in the part and coaches tried to make them collect restless air somehow, the excitement that happened in the tennis court, the gymnasium and the ground, and even the student who stayed involves the inside of the school, the whole school was stirring with abnormal excitement.

"Mr. Midou is wonderful.... Such great return ace, what I saw few ..."

"But he couldn't exercise at all. I have judged from the athletic meet in spring, it smelled of a dong slowly..."

"From that, Usami, Okay.... He has cut an Achilles' tendon... Poor ..."

Schoolgirls are usually excited at the surprising performance that I showed in gloomy people severally and talk about the horror loudly. If it

was only once, maybe it was tidy by pure luck, Usami's super speed service everyone knows, because a return ace has been decided perfectly 3 times, that's also reasonable.

Corner on the 5th floor the science preparation room in such schoolhouse.

The dark and quiet place where a pother in the school doesn't also reach there, a Succubus was waiting for a new game patiently at its location.

Three words of duplicity which was exchanged when returning the racket, when the hour was here, it was enough.

The meantime when the game is over, everybody is preoccupied with Usami who fell down.

The red tentacles that appeared from my body climbed all over the body of Aiko Kawashima who stared at me in utter amazement although being surprising and coiled myself around the aura. Aiko's body and heart are being tied for that like Natsuki's case and a soiled poison of the succubus is being poured.

(I did it! It is the second!!)

The response and conviction made me go into raptures.

"A, ah..."

The beautiful girl dressed in a skirt which shakes the body as having been fascinated by electricity with having stood beside the court. The pale aura from the body is reacting to the wave motion of the succubus and is being dyed pink gradually. The aura seemed to be resisting, but that's also dyed the red tentacles around which I twined, and it's changing into the hateful color gradually.

I who see the state, and erected lightly know it for the super sense that it exercised that Aiko is attacked in a moment by eroticism. The female senior high school student who had no feeling for me is having carnal desire hot for me who is the science teacher who doesn't become clear.

(More... I'll dye her color more....)

"The Power" of Succubus preys on the beautiful girl. Besides, it is an event in the presence of everybody in the outdoors. With being learned about by no one, the whole body is having gooseflesh in the joy which makes the beautiful girl become corrupted.

"Come to the science preparations room later. With the same appearance, be seen by nobody"

Before Ruriko in the next looks by the face which seems strange, the sacrifice which stares hot at me with wet eyes, she nodded at the invitation of the devil.

(Aiko POV)

Tennis club captain Aiko Kawashima of the second year was confused at the change in her body.

I surely throbbed to the science teacher who showed a great play at that time for an instant. Anyway he returned that high-speed flat serve so as to be perfect and was absentminded in the form that flowed.

But the thing which just sprouted up for its young body isn't such light virgin tic. The bare desire dirty adult men and women muddier than I have.

It is sexual desire. Carnal desires. Copulation desire.

The 17-year-old virginal body is tormented now by the unbearable desire and drives recklessly in defiance of the intention of the master. The breast and the clitoris are insisting on the desire in each and are playing the harmony.

Of course there was the light sexual desire until now. I do the masturbation like everyone else. However, it is Aiko who hasn't done even a kiss without the male experience until now. In this desire I feel in other words the primitive instinctive expression an animal as human has, it's confused.

I intended to stop going many times. I went the stairs of the school

building many times and came.

The fear and the self-protection instinct to which the identity isn't known make the heart of the 17-year-old girl wither.

Still desire in the body offends such reason and warning. The desire to the nature which runs out of control overflows in the body, and that's purchased, and the cell in the body is looking for something.

(And the teacher said that I should come ...)

I make the condition and the commanded thing to which the desire can't be reduced an indulgence and walk the schoolhouse. I lie about the health-care room for a member in addition to the tennis club, and I'm walking along the lonely hallway on the 5th floor in this way. Only here is still strong in wax painted the floor of the linoleum with, and it individualizes the loneliness still more to be fragrant.

"Teacher... I have come...."

I knocked and waited for a moment, but I take elaborate pains with the door while having no answers.

The instinct rings warning and something of mind tries to apply restraining desperately, but the 17-year-old girl turns the knob quietly without lending the ears to that.

The destined door opened. This beautiful girl can't turn back any more.

Chapter 11: Playing around

The beautiful girl who stepped in the dark room threw a pale aura from the body. The person cannot perceive it, but a man sitting down on the back sofa of the room can grasp it clearly.

They eyes would finally get used. The girl with the white tennis wear figure on found the science teacher who stared at oneself. She is walking slowly to me who sit down silently.

I also recognize that she's coming here from the front the long time when I come into this room of course. The thing is the one which "is understood" by the exercised super-sense.

When the distance with the girl became approximately 3m, "it" appeared. The wicked red thought that an ordinary man doesn't see develops like a tentacle, and I'm twining around beautiful girl's carefree limb. The tentacle such as the snake climbs all over the snow-white uniform at a physical chest of the tennis look for the crotch.

Its color is being changed according to the pulsation of the tentacle so that the pale aura from Aiko's body may scream at all. She seemed to resist that the color changes many times, but just change to pinkness little by little.

(Aaa ... again ...)

Desire of the dark meat which sprouted up at *bam* in the interior of the

womb is remembered so that she may respond to that, the 17-year-old beautiful virgin cannot go against the excitement while being at a loss.

A small pink nipple is already sharp in bra cup and brings about a sad ache since a little while ago. A little under of the navel, the abdomen becomes a *kyuu*, something is requested there. Aiko without the sex experience does not know it in the part being an organ, the uterus which in a sense is the most important for a woman.

(It is and ah ··· it only walks, it becomes so much ···)

The female system under it is more opener situations.

The button of the meat congests and swells plumply, and cloth of panties and the unbearably worn-out stimulus are being told. It which is severe finishes running the backbone than I play with it by masturbation and roasts brain indulgently. Because the small meat door has finished being open with gaping, without preventing whitish body fluid overflowing from the pink meat hole sloppily from leaking out, I'm making a mess on the bottom of my panties just as it is.

My body is the whole body and intercourse with an immediate science teacher is being asked. Once more, the beautiful girl of the tennis club is shocked at the fact.

There wasn't a favorite male in particular. Still I longed idly and it was being dreamed vaguely to be gentle and be formed with a nice man sometime. I have sex with the science teacher who is not clear in such a gloomy room and am that it was not thought at all until just one hour ago.

But the body which runs out of control isn't also held at such hate and reason.

"Teacher ..."

The beautiful girl looks for the right word which says so, and is after that. However, my head came to make it idiocy suddenly, and the thought is not gathered up what I should say in such situation.

The aura which is also issued from the body between it is dyed by wicked red tentacle, already, only, it becomes red. The sexual desire that is the greed for that performed the all-night end sleep, an appetite, such a thing and a root-like desire of the same line that did not eat for days takes over the 17-year-old body.

The sweat which I wiped a while ago gradually begins to flow and hits a special bittersweet smell from my body. More that adds fuel to animal desire of an abnormal teacher.

I was desperate if I controlled the impulse that I wanted to attack since a little while ago.

Anyhow the cute beautiful girl who faded positively stands right in front of the condition of the scored form covered with sweat. I see Aiko who had the goof material in the head until now many times, and it will be impossible to do not be excited. Moreover she has carnal desire

incredibly to me clearly.

"Well, you don't need to stand in such a place, sit down here"

Aiko who I could order comes to have been a little relieved, and sits down next to me obediently. The red tentacle twines around the whole body and even captures every corner of the body she did fresh tight perfectly already. When it's so, there are no ways this pitiful female senior high school student can avoid me.

Aiko who sat down looks at me with the eyes which seem to be sad while letting her heart thumbing.

(Aaa··· I want to do it, do it...!! ... I want to have sex with the teacher)

The beautiful virgin who feels shy is also minding this flower, and like a bathroom's scribbling, a word, it's murmured. The cell of bodies demands the hot sex with the man sitting beside me and as the whole body ran a fever high, I feel hot, and the vital part of the meat aches and is unbearable.

(... Teacher...Teacher's penis, I want to put ···I want to make love ···)

But there are also no reasons which can be caused in behavior on its own without the reason which can take such thing actually. Because I'm a sexual just inexperienced virgin so that I have not kissed, you can't move while being dyed in shyness.

"And, for my play how was it... "

(Pl, play... play...)

I let eyes be wet and stare at Kenichi without even such a question being answered with the absentminded head. I open half of the lips such as the pink petal and leak a hot sigh while moving a leg with hesitation.

"What did you think? Was it ...cool... good?"

He is still irritating deliberately while understanding beautiful girl's confusion correctly. I am waiting for greed of the meat which swelled to high pressure in the interior of the womb of this high school girl throwing up a cover of the reason, and exploding impatiently.

(What..., yes, such, because it's even how good... it's early...)

"Hmm, what happened? The face is red, and the breath is rough?"

In that way the sexual desire that Aiko has finished saving at the moment when I brought my face close to look blows up.

"Aaaaah!! Teacher! Teacher!!"

Aiko clings to a thin me while crying so to stretch out body which sweated. The, as soon as, higher concentration heat is excited from the part where the body touched, and the flexible body is being ground into its pleasure like rubber Mali increasingly.

"Teacher! Teacher ···! Please...! Please... "

That seems to be an ill-made audio visual video.

The maiden female senior high school student enthusiastic about the flesh is in the schoolhouse, she embraces me with a white tennis look, and she asks for sex by herself and cannot be possible in reality society. I'm getting exercise with staked by erotic movement but for a beautiful girl to rub a sharp nipple and an lewd core and get a pleasure actually.

"I'd like to do something.... The body... The body is hot... The aching!... "

The expression that Aiko appeals for is too sexy, and I take virginal lips away without standing. It becomes the intense deep kiss immediately and changes a sigh for saliva while blowing out rough breath.

Of course this is the first kiss for Aiko, and I don't have abundant experience, too. Two people continue exchanging the kiss coveting that the technique has nothing according to instinct with being moved by bare sexual desire.

"Mufuuuu.... "

I hug the body of Aiko over a wear of the wet polyester for sweat. The body settled in an arm completely is trained well by everyday exercise and is like rubber Mali. The virgin's perspiration which rises as well as the tone of the heart of Aiko who throbs throbingly will be the fragrance which arouses male animal desire, and a nasal cavity is struck.

"It by any means, what do you do?"

After having enjoyed sweet saliva of the beautiful girl and the soft physical touch, its bittersweet fragrance for a while, I laugh maliciously at the last moment. It worked as the high school girl stuck in the trap of Succubus in an arm and was finally better off a little.

"Mean... Teacher, Mean... "

Aiko says so while nearly crying, I snort with a too dependent voice. My thighs is straddled by the leg which opened, since the waist is used on indecency with *push push*, the bottom of the skirt is being rubbed from just now.

If the classmate and the friend of the tennis club knowing everyday Aiko see the indecent gesture, Voice wouldn't also go out in astonishment. Because I let the refreshing sports girl who devotes herself to club activities exposes the sexual desire like a prostitute on the outskirts of the town, and the body be in agony.

"... Aaah.... naughty girl.... With me ··· with me, It does lewdly ···."

Still I who don't move can get impatient, and the high school girl speaks of carnal desires. Such; demand the kiss while dyeing it red in feeling embarrassed to an ear immediately to covet it once again. The girl's bashfulness and action of desire stimulate an abnormal lust of me incredibly.

"Well.... I will get the virgin of Kawashima..."

"Aaa... "

It is declared so in the voice that became hoarse, and Aiko remembers the fact some other time.

I thought that I lose my virgin someday, but, with the science teachers who do not have a partner clear possibly on such a campus. Besides, anyway, the partner who overwhelmed it on oneself, and hung was just existence such as the air particularly until yesterday when I did not like it at all if it was Usami whom I had a crush on all the time.

The color of the aura given off by a body changes as soon as Aiko thought so, and the red color becomes thinner.

"Aaa... after all unpleasant!!"

Aiko's reason returns like and being proportional, she is going to escape from the sofa which spins words of the refusal, and was pushed down somehow.

(Ha-ha.... She doesn't seem able to tie to feeling as expected.... But that's rather fascinating...,).

I who became an indecent animal laughed at the dreadful expression Aiko who looks up fears with a grin. I weakened the power of the tentacle on purpose and tried what kind of reaction this girl showed.

I thought I knew the feature of the magic of the succubus from the difference in Aiko's reactions with Natsuki for me.

The red wicked tentacle which goes out from the body and twines around Aiko's whole body now makes only the female lust which is the target be amplified extremely. In other words, there is an action which makes only the body in estrus just as it is for feeling as likes and dislikes.

(This is fun....)

Balance of reason and the sexual desire. In other words, it's possible even to intervene in that and change it. Therefore after the lust is maximized just like now, as for letting the beautiful virgin wants it by me, Weaken that and make return reason conversely, I can also control to make them recall fear and hate once more perfectly.

If there is this power, I can handle it to like a woman!

"Unpleasant! Stop it!! Teacher!! "

The condition of the state that Aiko took back held and put reason already when I weakened the power of the red tentacle, she 's running wild. But because the body has begun to melt already, the resistance isn't also so. Moreover the pleasure when raping, increased for Aiko's resistance for me by whom the body ability was reinforced with the "power" of the succubus.

"Nooo! Somebody ... somebody, help me!!! "

I ignore Aiko who cries in a loud voice. Anyway the voice cannot reach anyone's ear even if she cries how much in the science preparations room in the fifth-floor corner of the school building at such time either. Even if someone comes, because the super-sense exercised from just now tells that to me, there is no worry.

"The sweaty one is intolerable...."

"No!! Stop it!! Such a thing, I don't..."

I push both hands to the sofa while treating the desperate resistance of the beautiful girl; the pervert buries the face in the armpits of the beautiful girl. I breathe in the raw smell of Aiko to fill the chest while enjoying an expression and the voice to hate it, and to be in agony with.

However, it is the pot which Kenichi thinks of, too.

"Stink of sweat ... sweats smell ..."

"Noo! Stop it!!"

In the shyness which buries the nose in the armpit and smells at its smell, the 17-year-old beautiful girl shakes the head only that place becomes free from which, and writhes.

"Ooh..., Kawashima is the one with a chest in plenty...."

I grin in splendor of the game some other time when I thoroughly enjoy

the smell of the thinking state beautiful girl. More Aiko's shyness is fanned with the voice one by one.

"Noooo!! Don't look!! "

She will look thinner in clothes. The bulge of her chest was so abundant that the tennis club captain was unexpected from its uniform form. It's the enough volume to arouse the lust of an indecent animal at an abundant way as high 2 which cries until it's compared with Natsuki Kurosawa who violated yesterday.

(Help!)

The white uniform is rolled up and my face is buried in the valley of the meat which a simple sports bra forms. I soak Aiko's body odor into the chest fully, and become the slightly sour smell like enchanted.

"Hiii! Noooo!"

In that way when I thoroughly enjoy it badly, I lick it with the long tongue in no time and take the sweat which is burnt in a positive, and appeared on the dark skin. The scar on which the tongue crawled gets wet with slimy and flashes, and I find out that the part has goose-flesh.

"Haha... Kawashima sweat is sweet... "

"Hiiiiii! ! "

Though it's fear in the feeling of the hateful male tongue, Aiko was amazed at an optimistic sense to spread from there.

Something like heat gets into the body from the part which Kenichi touches tinglingly and understands that it penetrates to the physical depths. So that its warmth may become warm to the core of the body when that bathes in hot springs, something sweet soaks into one's clean body in evilness.

(It is which is what... This, Feeling.... Unpleasant...Aaah...)

As for Aiko, sexual desire and balance of the reason are completely held by good adjustment of me. The body can't move though she thinks it's hateful, and she can't restrain the science teacher who made the abnormal lust bare from tasting the bulge of the chest around.

Chapter 12: Lewd beast

(I let a feeling give again soon)

The red tentacle which became its alter ego already resumes my activity as well as go sign. When I pulse actively while following about Aiko's body, I'm encroaching on the aura issued from her body and am dyeing it red.

"Aaah...kufuuu..."

Aiko who begins to suffer as it was switched on simultaneously with that.

The body reacts to the bare lust, to which the taste has been already added many times sensitively, Sensuality burns as having been switched on with a click, and reason melts. The nipple is sharp, and the clitoris erects, the depths of the uterus shrink for a male child with *squeezesqueeze*.

I look at the high school girl who shifted to a sexual excitement mode, and I grin. When I do deep kisses and draw up the tongue and sip sweet saliva, I move to the next work.

"Huh.... After all I am not burnt here"

"Noooo..."

When the bra was taken off, white skin appeared only there with a pink nipple clearly. The skin which was roasted by the Saipan travel performed with the family still leaves the mark of a bikini clearly.

"... Aah ...such a place... Not good..."

The uniform is tucked up to the neck while holding with both hands and it's tasted as I like the exposed chest. Because I'm aware that it's sweaty, it is horrifying that a tongue is trained elaborately while the smell is smelled carefully and is comfortable. When the armpits which sweated are licked clean directly, I feel dizzy by embarrassed and a pleasant sensation.

Because it's different from just now and the lust is making act like excited by the red tentacle, the voice of the physical body I ask for the pleasure becomes stronger than shyness. After I want a stronger stimulus, I even utter the cry too dependent on the caress of the science teacher.

"Aah... Hey... Teacher ..."

It's sugary and is the licentious tone so that it doesn't seem a virgin, Aiko asks for a further stimulus.

"Noo... Aah... "

I look up at the face of the science teacher, who covers from the bottom, I snort by the look of which advantage is taken with *sobsob* and demand

it.

(Nipple...Nipple, I'd like to taste..... I want to make slurp...)

However, the tongue of a nasty Succubus, It's being tasted so that its turn may be irritated without touching an essential part. There already gets wet and is bloodshot firmly, I tower on the top of the white chest to insist on the presence.

(Aaa ... Already... Already...I`m a fool wants to do it...)

Aiko who was fascinated by passion and pleasure which run through her whole body, I looked forward to the stimulation to the vital part of the woman's body gradually. The lust is raised before the red tentacle is cruel; the childish body begins to ask an unknown stimulus so that I may respond to that.

"Hey... Hey... Teacher ..."

Aiko takes advantage only when, a cry was being raised. After I'd like to taste the fruit of the pleasure, the brake as reason is breaking again.

"What happened? Hmm"

"Nooo... mean...Please don't be mean... Teacher ..."

After it seems painful and a well-shaped eyebrow is brought near tightly, the beautiful girl is entreating herself while looking up. The ace of

the tennis club for lower-grade students with many fans, the dependence that wants me to lick the nipple, and melts away like a mature woman speaks.

"Nipple... Nipple, I want to lick it..."

I speak of direct words at last. Immediately, my long tongue slips like a snake of succubus, it develops, I tangled off the pink projection in no time.

"Hiuuuuu!!"

While hitting an octave high-pitched voice more until now, the 17-year-old female senior high school student shakes her body timidly. Although it is not full-scale orgasm, the part which is the pleasure with the deep nature clearly, the first taste is born, and Fay, received an electric shock to mind and body; is shocked.

Then I was crazy about it afterward.

In no time.

"Ahiiii!"

Kariri.

"Nooo! No use, it is said, it is good!!"

When I'll taste, breathe in and bite lightly, that Aiko agonizes herself makes the body afraid of the travel which is so, and is fun. Sexual feeling is controlled, and it is raised to the maximum, she reacts to the caress of the man like the married woman who knew everything about the nature.

Greed drives recklessly for the reaction that the girl shows me while rubbing the chest which was about to swell out with both hands, and doing it, and holding it, I grab at white skin while gradually losing room, and blowing out rough breath like a beast. Fine skin is sucked up and countless kiss marks and scar of love bites are put, this body stamps the property mark which is mine.

The brown sofa of the dusky science preparations room, As it were, the devil was like the altar which coveted a sacrifice.

When I was satisfied and separated the face from the breast of a beautiful virgin, Aiko was wearily breathe in. But that isn't it. One place still, the enjoyment waits.

When I break it in right and left with the firm leg which was light brown while licking the lips and open it, the view which swallows its desire in immediateness shows. The snow-white piece of cloth to understand clearly in this dark room, the under skirt which stuck to the bottom is pasted up between the maiden thigh, and a pretty frill overturns.

"Nooo... I'm embarrassed..."

Even if the leg is opened in M character type and it is fixed, Aiko is without mercy. The carnal desires that were made to get excited to the maximum dissolve reason, such, going as red as a beet is ashamed; even if is made to pose, cannot resist it. Rather the excitement by which the back is thrilled with teacher's eyes which glare is even remembered.

(Gr, great ...)

Even in the dream and to the scene spectacle, it swallows hard.

The suntanned beautiful girl straddles an M-shape as tennis look, she expose the bottom of the skirt on the sofa. That which is usually hidden under the skirt is premising that it's seen but isn't looked stealthily at plainly to here.

Moreover honey liquid of the girl who overflowed from the inside in quantities comes out now, and the bottom of the skirt is slender and wet along the medium crack. It's mingled with that of the sweat with the bittersweet smell of the thick female from the teenage thigh time when I have a high metabolism and rises by the density until it's violent.

"Aaa... don't stare so much..."

Though the 17-year-old girl feels embarrassed, in fact, It's opened big between the thighs, and the waist is being moved to the man with *tugtug* so that it may be shown off. She makes reason evaporate while being handled by a succubus, and asks for the condition copulation to which the instinct goes and provokes the man.

"Kawashima... Here of you, it is already soaking.... In addition, the smell is very thick..."

"Nooo.. Such a place, don't smell it..."

When I bring the nose close and sound the nose sniff-sniff on purpose and smell it, Aiko who made the face deep red raises the squeal of the shyness so that the fire breaks out. However, the truth, the cute female senior high school student of this smiling face, the excitement thrilled with such act is remembered, Furthermore, i grasp that she spit out the love juice from the womb depths for the perception that became sharp.

"Unbearable..."

I was satisfied by the eye for a while, but with being unbearable, the face is buried in the white cloth. The heavy virgin smell wraps up the swamp and the face immediately; the indecent brute gets rapturous and is drawing in its fragrant smell in the serving of chest.

(... It, it is the best ...)

From the time when I have assigned to this school, No, from time of the high school student who saw the female senior high school student imminently for the first time, I miss, the full face of which I think between the thigh of a cute girl is buried, It was a dream satisfied of the feeling and the smell salaciously. After the face is poked in the skirt, it was being dreamed much all the while to bury the face between the thighs.

It just became the real thing with "the power" of the devil.

(Aaa... great ...)

I taste the smell of the thick girl, and taste at the paradise.

I think, oh, after I get the beautiful girl who can handle, the abnormal lust which was sleeping in me is running out of control. The character that was faintheartedness is taken over by the black beast in the body; it is changed to it which is wicked to the slightly feeble cast of features impudently.

I have the bite of white cloth and slurp the liquid of which the girl who came out is embarrassed with *slurp slurp*. It which overflowed in large quantities gets cloth for thick under skirt wet dripping, it gradually flow in the mouth when I breathe it in.

"Nooo... Such a place... It's breathed in, unpleasant..."

Over cloth but, in its feeling which makes a noise with *jyuju* and absorbs between the thighs, the 17-year-old beautiful girl feels though she feels embarrassed. The long legs which get a tan are opened big, and it's being given to an abnormal teacher by the pose which has not been shown to a parent, either between the thighs.

The black wave is connected with my excitement, and increases the power; it spreads globularly centering on the science preparation room, the whole schoolhouse is covered up entirely already. The red tentacle wriggles lively and it is indecent and pulsates profusely, the aura which makes sure that I'll wind around Aiko's body and protect her is being devoured and eaten.

(More...more...)

When the hands are increased in order to make them take off the under skirt, Aiko half rose to her feet and cooperated by herself. Without being able to all just unclothe her, the fellow hangs under skirt the middle of a thigh while leaving it.

Of course it is the hobby of the abnormal teacher who wanted to do it this way sometime.

"Noooo... "

I peep into beautiful maiden thigh time once more after I'll do that. Aiko has already remained though does.

That place which became sodden with the love liquid which overflowed the inside is pasted on the medium meat organ and shows its complicated structure clearly. The shorts of the lemon yellow gain a small water drop, the design looks just good on the beautiful girl prettily.

It's steamed by sweat and the secretion between the thighs which isn't being washed from the morning, that it's stuffy, thick lewd fragrance is being thrown. For something in which that has an abnormal hobby like me, the stimulant which will be to the extent Viagra won't be comparison.

Lickingly, when I lick my lips, I make them crawl on the tongue, and the honey which flooded the thigh is being tasted and taken.

"Aah... Noo..."

I do not stick to the core part suddenly and gradually blame you in this way from the circumference while irritating it so as to be abnormal. After the joint of the white thigh is sucked up with an average, I push the dark red possession mark.

When I attach innumerable traces inside of the thighs, I'm sticking on the thigh opposite. Elastic skin is tasted around without getting tired, and the full absorption of which I think as much as you like is given. Without Aiko's resisting while she's doing that, *whaa whaa* cry, it's given.

The scream that was mixed of the dependence that the beautiful girl achieves in BGM I place a long tongue in null and the inside from the side of panties increasingly, it's being crowded.

"Ahiiiii!! There, not gooood! "

In the shyness that the too shameful place is licked directly, as is expected, Aiko screams. However, power doesn't enter the body which melted for sensuality, movement is blockaded by me who held the thigh solidly, it's coveted as I prefer just as it is.

After I can involve a tongue and the thick body fluid done muddily is taken, I taste the unique taste that the acidity makes in my mouth. Aiko's virginity and Natsuki's yesterday are slightly different in taste; I thoroughly enjoy the secret part of high school girls for 2 consecutive days and compete in the taste.

"Hi,Hi,Aaa! Not good!"

I lick the shameful part of Aiko clean throughout, the floral honey overflows and is tasted and slurped without getting tired. I trace the plump petal with the tongue thickly and put it up, I play with the meat pearl that the stamp was tense at the tip of the tongue with *Nero Nero*.

The mouth is separated once, when I can step aside with dripping wet shorts with shameful liquid and saliva which the girl discharged, touch the mouth in the virginal vagina hole discharging honey slowly, That I slip to the inside and make the long tongue slip.

"Noooo!!Such a place, not good!!"

Aiko screams in an especially loud voice.

The horror that something soft invades one's interior of the womb. The fear that the virginal hole is occupied, it is played with. However, the thigh is held firmly and can't move she just waves her head while screaming.

While I'm doing that, the long tongue enters into the virginal vagina way, I lick there, covered with viscous liquid clean slimily. Even the hymen is licked with *zorori*, Aiko squeezes her throat in the abnormal touch and screams.

What sound through the dusky science preparations room, with a mixed gasp voice of feeling embarrassed and the pleasure of the

beautiful girl, is the erotic sound of water slurping. Because there isn't the curiosity approaching this room at such time, I take time slowly and carefully, and the lewd beast can enjoy 17-year-old flattery meat.

When I was satisfied and separated the mouth finally, it wasn't possible for Aiko even to scream anymore. The greedy indecent beast also buries the face for more than 30 minutes between the thighs of the beautiful virgin, even every corner of the meat fold is enjoyed the taste and feeling by the tongue.

My huge penis wells up between the groins; it warps as if the navel has it, the blood vessel which looked just like an earthworm wriggled on the surface and was totally like a vulgar sculpture.

When I hold it which discharges pre-cum from the tip slowly in the hand, it's applied to Aiko's vagina hole from the side of panties of lemon yellow. Even if you hold the huge point there the vomit of the receiving honey, no resistance was done for the beautiful virgin already.

Chapter 13: Loss

On the timeworn brown sofa of the science preparations room, the high school student who is dressed in the snow-white tennis uniform is about to knock flat by the science teacher. The upper part of the body is rolled up to the neck, and the chest becomes bare, as for the lower part of the body, the legs are greatly opened, and a man enters between it.

The panties of the water drop are made to step aside by pretty yellow; the huge penis of the man is pushed to the secret part of the girl who became dripping wet. If the man moves his waist even a little, the virgin of the beautiful girl will be robbed of it.

"Now, your virgin, I will get it"

"Aaa..."

It's transmitted from there where he held in his mouth and made be crowded shallowly, the stimulation that it was rugged and did slippery. It's the male genital I know as knowledge; this is the first time that I see one of the state that erected so much. Aiko of the virginal body can't resist it while shivering as having been possessed by the devil.

When both hands are held down once more, and makes sure that it can't move, Kenichi grins.

The red tentacle that coiled itself around the body of Aiko passes away the next moment in an instant. The aura of Aiko who received

encroachment increases the blaze, and the color dyed red is changing into pink gradually. When Kenichi holds still by the posture which is just as it is, that which was dark pink soon is becoming thin gradually.

"Aaa... aaaa...no, no...noooo!!!"

When the color of the aura becomes light and regains the original color, the storm of the sexual desire that raged like that in the body is settled, overwhelming reason and fear revive instead.

"Release me! Unpleasaaant!! It's separateeed!!!!"

Aiko who becomes very pale, and shivers, that's also reasonable.

The situation that is too hateful and fearful for a 17-year-old virgin. The virgin whom I protected carefully so far doesn't like it at all, no, rather, if anything, I'm going to be robbed of it by the hateful science teacher.

Of course because the memory until a while ago remains clearly, I know it with the head why it happened to me, I'm confused further so.

Be surely spread in the aching physical greed until a while ago, I wanted to be pierced with the penis as soon as possible. But how is it, even if I think, that doesn't seem as temporary feeling, I don't think that I regain reason with the sane incident in spite of being myself in this way.

"Unpleasaaant! Release me! Teacher! Don't do it!!!"

While looking down at the suntanned pretty 17-year-old beautiful girl who cries and yells, Kenichi lifts lips like the devil and grins.

He just wanted to see the tearful face to be frightened by the fear of this girl here.

Highly clear scream, Hands and feet resist desperately, and the eyes which are frightened by fear.

All in all, he wanted to obtain it from this beautiful girl.

"Well, receive~I do it"

When the devil tells me so to buy it after increasing the skill and the end of a word, I make efforts to the waist sticking my tongue out; I strongly push the slimy huge tip.

"Hiiiii!! Ouch! Ouch! Ouch!!!"

The small entrance is enlarged so as to be merciless, Aiko shouts in pain and fear. The face which tanned gets rid of the color of blood and is frightened so that I feel sorry.

It is like the fawn before I am totally shot with the gun, Lovely round eyes.

The joy with which I'm thrilled runs through the body, I understand that my over swelling takes more heat. I understand that the internal devil

raises the delight with joy to rape this beautiful girl.

"Painfuul!! Unpleasaant!! Pull it out! Hiiiii!! Unpleasaant!! "

The weapon of the huge meat gradually invades. The beast wickedly and salaciously doesn't carry it out at a dash, to enjoy that the virgin complains of pain on purpose and cries out for a long time, I insert it slowly and carefully without being upset.

Even if the penis sinks perfectly into there are some responses, fresh blood has begun to be blurred sloppily. The blood was mixed with a large quantity of honey liquid reaches the panties of the lemon yellow and dyes it red in a moment.

I confirm the scene with one's eyes and am seized with wild joy as I want to speak loudly. Although it was revealed that Aiko was a virgin by the super sense beforehand, I see the proof and walk on air once more in this way.

(This is...this is, the virgin...)

Kenichi hasn't had anything to do with a virgin until now. On the contrary, when Natsuki Kurosawa of yesterday is removed, it was only prostitutes of the middle-aged woman to have experienced. I take the virgin for the first time. It is a beautiful girl exceptionally, too.

"Hiiiii! Ouch! Ouch! Mamaa!!Mamaa, help mee!!"

For the acute pain severed by the physical bottom, the 17-year-old high

school girl cries out. On the always small virgin way, because the huge penis which ordinarily came off was accepted, that's also reasonable. The sound that meat *michimichi* is split in from the physical depths, it is audible clearly in the ear of Aiko who nearly becomes insane by fear and the pain.

In the good flavor to be able to taste for woman one only once, the wicked science teacher is intoxicated. It is very slowly, after each several millimeters of penis is rammed, the state by which the beautiful girl has pain cries and agonizes herself, from the bottom of her heart.

Rush in slowly to last this side for a good one minute, so I stop the movement of the waist and take a rest finally.

(Often... the penis seems to be bitten ...)

Muscle shrinks for fear and a pain hard, and the always small meat way tightens over swelling of Kenichi tightly. The 17-year-old sphincter which swallowed up the weapon of the huge meat, it is about to be said the retaliation of the pain, and it intensely squeezes and it raises it.

It's always intense by club activities, because she is exercising; Aiko's sphincter develops from decency. In addition, the molding that God gave is narrow-mindedness awfully; Kenichi who has experienced only the loose vagina of the prostitute is surprised at the difference between same sex organs and rest, the face is effeminate.

"Aaa... Already, already stop it..."

While crying with the pain between the thigh which throbs and the heat with *hii hii*, Aiko asks leave while shedding tears. Although some acute pains shoved red-hot tongs in were satisfied, the crotch with the heat seems to be split at any moment tinglingly.

Mixed viscous liquid of the blood which flowed slowly from the crotch pollutes the yellow shorts and dyes it red. To see the scene becoming sour of the blood, more wicked blood flows into the cavernous body profusely.

"Hiii!! Ouch! Ouch! Ouch!!!"

The over swelling which increased the capacity in the interior of the womb, the mucous membrane on which a laceration was carried is extended mercilessly. The worst lost virgin is experienced; Aiko gets the mind painted out by despair, sadness, and fear.

However, this isn't the end of despair and fear.

"Now, I'll deal the fatal blow."

"Hi... That's impossible.... Unpleasant!! Stop it!!! Disgusting! Pull it out!!!"

Aiko who understood what is done is going to escape desperately from now on. However, it is controlled by the power of the man and can't do anything because the spear of the tall and stout meat stick is between the crotches. Ironically, because it worked to escape, I provide the finest pleasant feeling to the wild beast having just finished rubbing the penis

with vagina meat.

"You know you are mine from today!"

"Hiiiii!! Unpleasaaaaant!! Not goood!!"

Kenichi ignores Aiko who cries, and thrusts the waist with *zun* to finish burying the last part. The mouth of the womb that the huge tip has gotten off is captured, whether it's circle like the ring, directly, crunchily, it's rubbed up and it's violated.

"Hiiiguuuuuuuu!!!!"

With the acute pain that the undeveloped childish womb depths are still attacked directly, the beautiful girl who was clean in the horrifying touch followed by the despair scream. I knew it as knowledge from books and magazine, I gush in my body once more, in the sexual organ of the male who throbs and sets energy free, the heart is jet-black, and physiological hatred and fear of the pregnancy are dyed.

"Mufuuuu!"

While Kenichi chews so that blood is over the scruff of isolated Aiko of the sweat, in pleasure to pour the wicked spirit that has finished piling up in the virginal uterus to one's heart's content, the roar is let leak in the mouth unconsciously. The cell of the whole body seems live in the instinctive gladness which makes the beautiful female contain.

The honey pot of the high school girl shaking with fear of the

pregnancy, that it squeezes in an ironical thing, it winds around the copulation capacity of the male who swallowed in the inside and brace, It tries to wring the child kind for me to get pregnant to the last drop.

The semen of lewd beast discharged like a bullet by a deferent duct, I rape the ovum which invades the uterus rushingly, and hides there. A large quantity of semen is spread out to every corner of Aiko's vagina; it soaks into the sensitive mucous membrane like dyeing the inside to my color.

(Aaa... Already, That's enough...)

Everything before Aiko goes black for despair while receiving the sperm of the devil in the interior of the womb, and being frightened by fear of the pregnancy. For something in which such expression has the hobby of raping a girl like Kenichi increased more, it'll be the priming water which goads the ill-treating on increasingly.

When I release semen in the vagina of the high school second year student and take a breath, I'm intoxicated with the pleasure of releasing semen while stirring in the vagina which became clammily with the penis with which the hardness doesn't change at all yet. In there that slime added to, the clamping is easy to prepare pleasure as much as it became easy to just move it. I put the penis in and out using my waist slowly to let the sperm which I spitted out inside adjust to 17-year-old vagina meat.

When I do that and take out Go sign in that red tentacle again, that which started to be the hand and foot already is following about the body of the beautiful girl who has just lost the virgin.

It was Aiko who it was done spitting semen in the interior of the womb, and was stunned for the pain and despair, but the state has begun to gradually change. Red returns to the face that lost color of blood, the body firmly rejected gets untied gradually softly.

"Ah!! Ah!.... Ah!"

For the change of Aiko whom I held down, Kenichi assumes it. Aiko doesn't feel the pain anymore that I'm making its nature sense melt in the sharp pleasure out again, the one which "is understood" by the black wave issued from a body.

(Huh. If not it's healed lacerations...)

The internal organ of Aiko torn up with the huge penis, strangely, the wound seems to have healed when semen soaked. That reminds me, when violating Natsuki Kurosawa; she felt like having a pain at first from the mortal weapon of the huge penis, she was absorbed in being in agony without appealing for a pain after having ejaculated it.

(Is this also the "power" of the Succubus...)

"Aaa!! Theree... aah! Unbearable!"

Aiko isn't going to hide the pleasure which well up from the inside

anymore and she raises a loud voice and begins to be in agony. The totally undeveloped childish body, its sensitivity is increased rapidly in front of the magic of the succubus; she enjoys herself like a ripe married woman and cries.

The seed of the devil comes into leaf, and that seems to have extended branches and leaves to every corner of the body.

(Often... the atmosphere is created completely...)

The indecent beast can't finish suppressing the joy which goes in Aiko's sensitive reaction which makes the body afraid with the movement. By handling girl's sexual sense using the red tentacle, as for the pleasure to rape that she hates it by force until a while ago, Crazy about each other dirty which melts like now is also free.

"How is look here?"

Though she is young, the G spot by which the sexual sense crowded is gambled away at the meat umbrella which projects up. The black wave can tell that there is the weak point of Aiko.

"Ah! There!! There, there!! Teacher!! I want more!!"

The beautiful girl of the tennis wear lies at full length in the sofa and looks up at me with a hot look. Hatred and the fear until a while ago without a particle, the awe and subordination to the partner who gives the pleasure lodge at the black and big pupil deeply.

The girl greatly opens her leg on her own all too soon, and makes sure that the teacher will tend to move. She put an arm which gets a tan on Kenichi's shoulder and is fascinated and drunk from pleasure.

"Aaah... Something is coming.... It is great... Aaah!!"

When she stimulates the part to feel to be a good piston while rubbing the clitoris, Aiko just climbs the stairs to ecstasy. When the mouth is brought near, she stick on the own, turn an arm behind the head and cling.

"Fuguuuuuuuu!!"

Aiko who tells the end of the pleasure with the voice which was overcast while being in union, the beautiful girl's small vagina way normally shrinks according to the head, she squeezes the penis of Succubus staying in the interior of the womb with a possession face to the utmost tightly.

The aura which turned red greatly swelled out for an instant and flowed into one's body the next moment. The energy that came round the body will become a small gem before long; it is breathed in to the penile black bruise which is buried in the interior of the womb of Aiko.

"Was it comfortable?"

"... Aaa, Awesome... "

Aiko who was absentminded from the aftermath of the vagina ecstasy

to taste for the first time in life was still dreamy. The lightning of the pleasure that went through the body is the shock that is different from comics and the story of the friend in a dimension; her brain and body also seem to melt in its severity now.

"Dark... Shameful ... Please don't look so much..."

The 17-year-old beautiful girl peeps into my face from the top and blushes. The next pleasure is asked, and the waist trained by the tennis is moving slowly though it'll do that. The wicked science teacher grins at the bottomless black desire the pretty beautiful girl has purely.

I seem to be able to enjoy it still more from now on today.

"... hey... Teacher.... I'd like to kiss..."

While Aiko does a face red-hot, she asks for a kiss. Succubus covets the body of the girl for the next pleasure again while meeting it.

Chapter 14: Aiko

Overwhelming pleasure.

No. It is too severe for pleasure, the torrent of the stimulation that blows hard in the inside of the body by violence.

"Ahiii!"

When the impact as *zun* raises the internal organs, the body nearly becomes dispersive, the beautiful girl clings to the man bending over it. Including the implacable piercing, the lethal weapon of the meat that has invaded in the vagina now goes out straight of the mouth; the trick made spitting is even remembered and feared.

"Hiiiiii!! Aaaaguuuuuuu!!"

However, the next moment, the current of pleasure that is late runs through in the spinal cord, the cell of the whole body is boiled and the brain is burnt in white. It is pushed up in this way many times since a little while ago to the physical back depths, the uterus which fell down for the sperm is rubbed without mercy, it is making the body which was just only deprived of the virgin yesterday learn sexual joy.

"Ihiiii!! kuuuuuuu!!"

While tightening the very thick penis that is accepted in the interior of

the womb tightly, Aiko Kawashima indulges in ecstasy not to know how many times it is since a little while ago. The muscle strengthened by tennis shrinks, intolerable joy is being given to the intruder and herself.

"Aaa..."

Aiko who intensely does the nature and lost the energy of the body, finally relax from the top of the acme and droops. However, reverberations still remain deeply in 17-year-old body; it's now and then twitching timidly so that its intense may be indicated.

The huge penis that I put in the interior of the womb and was crowded, without going off accidentally for the intense clamping of such a beautiful girl, I break narrow vagina meat and continue staying with the possession face although seeming to be wide. In that way the sunburn trace doesn't mind details even if the dazzling naked beautiful girl gasping for breath, I reopen pelvic thrust in strong waist sending mercilessly again.

"Nooo... Again... Already, Forgive me already..."

When I think whether I pushed up again by that too intense severe pleasure, Aiko shakes her face in right and left and shakes my head. However, the sexual feeling that has begun to melt undermines the body indulgently, I flare up in greed for the next ecstasy.

"Ahaaaaa!! Hooooooo!!"

The opened mucous membrane is rubbed with the penis over and over

again so as to be unreasonable. It be said that finish getting wet how much; that of unusual size, it was a spear of meat and a mortal weapon. However, I convert even such a strong stimulation into unbearable pleasure; I made my body with only a one-day sexual intercourse and have been changed. Since I took the body fluid of the teacher first in the interior of the womb if I said exactly, my body seems to have taken charge.

(Again ... again, it is pleasant... unbearable...)

The big wave of the pleasure flocks to the whole body again, and it becomes the huge whirlpool before long. While being violated by the man she like, the female senior high school student doesn't run away from such pleasure.

"... Aaa... It is pleasant..."

The silhouette of the face of the man floats in backlight when I open the eyelids which sweated slightly. It isn't certain to facial details, but that should be someone I knows.

I fix veiled eyes somehow and am going to confirm the face of the man whom rape me vigorously and lead to the pleasure. But the body shakes with looseness in the top and the bottom by intense piston movement, and the head can't be dissolved in the pleasure and concentrate no matter what as baud above all.

(...ga, who... who is that...)

I am going to confirm the face of the man who bends over me, and uses the waist intensely, but the important part never becomes dim and is seen. I agonize over the pleasure which goes, but I try to put forth the willpower to see the face.

Then the image was tied suddenly, and the face of one person was surfaced.

"Hiiiii!! Noooooo!"

More pleasures in the body swell up at the moment, and immediateness becomes snow-white. When I say so that the throat is split, I jump and wake up *gabaa* and the upper part of the body at the moment and become absentminded.

(...Dre, Dream ...?)

Here is my room after I do it for several seconds; I confirm that I slept on the bed until just now. The sheet and cover of the design based on the pink like the girl, the space of my experience to be familiar is surely shown, I am finally freed from the shock of the scene which I saw until a while ago and sigh.

(Aaa... but, but ...)

However, might a very real dream.

The interior of the womb still has the foreign-body sensation that pierces by the penis of a man and has stuck, to sucked lips and tongue; man's feeling remains playing with the bulge of the chest. It is pushed up many times above all in the top of the ecstasy until a while ago, It's left so that a residual of the pleasure the body will be dispersively may be asleep to the point of a finger.

Thought even goes around there, and it's remembered finally.

(...Now I remember, I, I have had sex with Mr.Midou yesterday...)

I am shocked to remember it.

He isn't the favorite man at all. No, in fact, he is the type which isn't rather liked. Movement is gloomy and timid and doesn't seem done at all, he lets his eyes which became muddy always glare to see the waist and the chest of the member of tennis club.

(However...I, I gave my virgin to him...)

There wasn't a specific favorite man, still to be cool sometime and be formed with gentle him, I dreamed vaguely by a heart with the virgin color. However, I go to the science preparation room while being commanded yesterday, therefore I make passion to the science teacher suddenly without understanding the reason myself, the virgin was willingly presented.

Although I remember the momentary tough pain and fear of the virgin

loss, it seemed to be lost by the pleasure that the later body and head were enraptured by. The science teacher is surprisingly tough, he played with my body which was full of the top, and floundered slowly and carefully until night.

(Aaa... This kind of...)

The body seems to still have heat; sensitive parts are congested and have a tingling ache. In the dream of seeing a little while ago salaciously, I who came off of the restraint have coveted pleasure more intensely than last night.

"Afuuu!"

I moved the body, and the sharp nipple only touched the pajamas, a sharp pleasure runs through the whole body with *zukin*. When I put my hand in the pants fearfully and grope it in shorts by hand, it was muddy by the honey liquid which overflowed in quantities there.

(Nooo... I'm embarrassed...)

The organ that is congested when I touched the clitoris and is enlarged, I give a pleasant feeling as I can't believe it. For stimulation of several times when I performed masturbation by myself, the spark seems to come out in front.

"Aaa... feels good... feels good..."

I pursue pleasure by the practiced way of using hands while playing

with the chest and the nipple.

"Aah! Cuum! Cuuumming!!"

I raise a scathing voice and I let my body have convulsions fearfully and covet it. The air in the morning that must be fresh, the 17-year-old healthy beautiful girl is awakened to gloomy greed and is drowned. The face is already different from it pure until yesterday, avariciously in shameless salaciously, however, it was very beautiful.

"Good morning!"

"Good morning, Ai-chan!"

"..A.., yes... Good morning..."

When i enter the classroom of Class 1 of the second year, some close friends talk. It should be daily life not to change all the time; it seems that all are different for today's Aiko. Don't let the lens with different color be put in the presence suddenly about it, such a strange sense.

"Is it done? Was there anything?"

It is the friend of the tennis club, the schoolgirl with the best relations sensitively notices the appearance, it talks to a little anxiously. Anyway Aiko is always active with a smile brightly, because she is a cheerful girl loving typical sports, such a face of low-spirited had not been seen in the morning.

"... Yes, a little..."

"Hmm..."

For a tough answer, I get a solution by myself abruptly after the best friend thinks a little.

"Ah! Is it so! I see... is it about yesterday?"

It is said and Aiko's heart is pounding. For an instant, I wait for the next words in the thought that heart cowers at whether what happen in the science preparations room has been known. However, it was an imaginary fear.

"It's that.... after all you are shocked.... Aiko, it is the thing which happened to Usami..."

The swarthy best friend scolds the reason that Aiko fell in a pimple face. There is the accident of the vice-principal yesterday and will call an ambulance, because the club was canceled at that time, It seems to have been unremarkable though left a message that Aiko went to the school nurse's office and disappeared.

The close friend who was mislead into thinking that I was shy when I remained silent, I keep talking that it's fluent selfishly.

Because of that...Usami, seemed to be hospitalized.... After all when the operation is necessary.... How many days will it take?"

Such word is also slipping through Aiko's ears like the noise which doesn't make the sense at all. She understood the meaning as words, but interest wasn't heated at all, and Aiko was surprised at being unconcerned a little.

It was fact that I longed for Usami, but when looking back now once more, I didn't like it so much. I also think he's injured and pitiful, that's also general and I'm not very interested in particular, the reach of the interest I generally have to an acquaintance isn't exceeded.

Anyway because even how well does that such a thing become occurred to my body yesterday.

"Oh hey... this time, let's go visit him..."

"... U, Uh-huh... sounds nice..."

"Then, let's do so.... It's a secret for everyone, going one after another quietly!"

The best friend shows a smile without the worry without usually changing. It was me who laughed to match it with the smile; it is the kind of pure innocent earlier rather, I am stained with poison of the Succubus

and gradually change in quality.

The third lesson. The time for biology.

Time to meet the teacher comes, I understood ahead. However, Aiko let her chest throb all the time since a little while ago.

The man who took my virgin, who continued raping me all the time until night, and who was emancipating energy in the interior of the womb many times without hesitation.

The female senior high school student, who was raped by the teacher, should hate him.

No, I don't meet. I surely hated it on the way, when it visited and it was necessary to hold the room first, it was I that pestered, I coveted pleasure positively halfway, too. Whenever I am pushed up many times by ecstasy, I said and waved the waist and sucked the mouth and exchanged feeling like lovers.

When the situation at that time is recalled and my face is reddened, the teacher entered the classroom suddenly. He doesn't seem different from usual seemingly, feeling something like dignity different before to be from the body in some way, because yesterday's terrific tennis was closely seen.

"Hey Hey.... Do any bid and confidence last, please?"

The best friend who sits on the next, It is reported that it whispers so. I don't seem to be the only one to have felt something different from usual, the air in which the whole classroom is wrapped is understood. After all yesterday is widely known to all, everybody pays attention to the science teacher who showed the superhuman play.

Only a few days ago, it came to stop it in everyone and the nature.

"Then, the class is started"

But the atmosphere is just different from usual for the essential teacher, It was usual and the tone which doesn't change and the attitude. Students who keep quiet first also, begin to be noisy as whispered little by little.

But while it starts, and also not doing for 5 minutes, the teacher has stopped to speak suddenly. He becomes silent and he turns ahead, he watches like looking about the student in the classroom from corner to corner.

Then students who talked in a low voice as always stopped the whisper as having startled.

The science teacher merely stares at the schoolgirls in the classroom without saying anything. For 1 minute, Even if it passes for 2 minutes, nothing is talked; he thought closely evaluating everyone freely. The

Students don't raise a single word from delicate feeling of strain of the meantime and watch the reaction of the teacher breathlessly.

When 3 minutes had also passed since I did that, that he was silent resumed the class by abruptness of the same place. The same way of talking as usual and usual this doesn't change.

However, it was a student that changed.

The face is watched for a long time for as much as three minutes, as for certain one stiffens to the tension, the certain one even trembled with fear. If the teacher didn't issue any words, I didn't show an expression of the anger. But I looked around in silence in the classroom. With that alone different air entirely flows through the classroom a while ago, there was no one that started opening the mouth again any longer.

There was only one girl who is in the state to which she has no relation for fear and tension in such classroom.

It is Aiko.

(Aaa... again ... again, the body becomes hot...)

When Mido Kenichi who is the science teacher came into the classroom, I was attacked by the desire like yesterday from the moment when the face was seen. Only that I have begun to remember joy of meat actually, but today may say that the greed is deeper.

(... Noo... Unbearable ... Teacheer...)

While Kenichi looked around the classroom silently, I came to must keep an eye on the face. And whenever eyes match eyes, and the eyes mix in the air, black desire to boil up from the interior of the body spouts, my 17-year-old body which I cheered up by a masturbation act so much before going to school begins to melt in greed.

No matter how I think, I never like it. It is the feature that is totally different from one's preference, who doesn't feel kindly toward a gloomy man including oneself in gloomy people. However, I certainly have intense sexual desire towards such a middle-age science teacher who is not clear now.

(Aaa... again ... again, I want to do it!!)

The whole body remembers the science preparation room at night, yesterday and last night's indecent dream, and wants the pleasure again. It isn't being thought that it was an addict of a drug any more gradually for anything but that at all.

The nipple in the pretty bra cup has sharp stiffening; I convey a sad ache in lining. The leg which puts on black socks, that I hesitate, when it's moved, stimulate between groins seeming to rub slightly and to speak sharp burns the brain. Worn panties probably become muddy by the floral honey which overflowed already.

The beautiful girl who fell in the magic of the Succubus, while putting hot breath out puffing and blowing in during class of a quiet creature,

she became desperate for enjoying herself, and suppressing the voice.

Chapter 15: Natsuki

As for all the schools after school, a similar scene opens. The Ellis all girl's high school where the tradition exists is not an exception, the student who ends the class and is liberated, I'm throwing myself into favorite club activities respectively.

In the passage of the back of the gymnasium, the lengthwise paved road lengthens, I follow the incinerator in the deepest part of the site, and the place without the thing to block becomes the way of the perfect wind. In the other side of the gymnasium for the purpose of blindfold from the neighborhood, a fragrant olive is set to one line inside of the wall, the yellow flower and a peculiar aroma can amuse students now.

The cheerleading club is practicing on the paved road now. I stand in the fourth line and am repeating the same formation many times according to the music.

"Alright, then, let's do the break for a moment"

The formation exercise that continued all the time is over and takes the break to three five by the signal of the captain. Because a major tournament is drawing near in immediateness, the exercise enters the final stage, too and is fired up, and all are diligent.

"... Look here, Jun. Slightly bad.... Today, after this do the basic training?"

...if I can, today a little, I would like to go home and rest? ... I still, feeling that my physical condition isn't good yet..."

„What again? ...anyway, You were absent from school yesterday, your physical condition though there is no help for it until you come back ..."

The captain says so, and shows his face which was amazed at Natsuki Kurosawa who is also an ace in the cheerleading club.

According to the captain who is a classmate, the motor nerves and skill are outstanding for Natsuki. That it won't be that it isn't strange even if Natsuki becomes the captain when it's original, In part, with the person not having the mind, the other is this absenteeism.

I'm not cutting openly and squarely of course, but I skimp the place which isn't important in essence certainly. However, because the dance and formation are perfect on the other hand, the settlement is bad. Just before the 1st grader, it can't be approved carelessly, when you can make a reason, it can't help be acknowledged.

"Aha! Thank you, Jun! ...I love you!"

The captain is telling practice resumption, thrusting a deep sigh while seeing Natsuki carrying the baggage and who leaves the place so that she may run away.

It was the second time I go to the room on the fifth floor, the throbbing

of my heart is felt more than last time. From the morning, I wanted to meet the man, I can finally meet.

(Is there a teacher?)

Natsuki dressed in black spats and the white T-shirt which sweated. The steps to run up the stairs are light. No, I was noticing from the morning, but intention because, the body feels abnormally lightly.

The body moved more than usual in the club until a while ago and I was able to do a good performance of the sharpness. During the look of juniors' envy for the dance of the dryness, even I was wondering.

No, I know the cause.

On that day. The day which I was violated by the science teacher until I also ejaculated in the interior of the womb 3 times and I became dead tired.

I was crazy about pleasure as I couldn't believe it and let my whole body fascinate by the too sweet stimulation. When I noticed, I was sleeping in my room, but even if it'll be in the morning, power doesn't enter my body, and I have been absent from school.

But a strange thing had occurred to my body simultaneously with that. It was also so that my body feels lightly, but the one I noticed first was tension of skin. The face which takes a shower and comes out in the sink in the morning seemed to be glossy and be that of a baby so that even I was surprised.

It's that uneasiness of the waist was completely missing that it was more marvelous. I fail in the landing during the exercise of the club a half year ago and deal my waist a heavy blow, that uneasiness like the dull pain continued all the while since that, It disappeared completely.

(... Probably, it is the result of that...)

The popular belief that skin becomes beautiful isn't believed to be bathed in male semen. But when receiving that teacher's hot semen in the vagina inside certainly, I found something like the strange power to come in me.

It can't be explained by the logic, but Natsuki is convinced. It fixed my waist and it cleaned skin and lightened the body so much.

"Teacher, I came again ..."

I turn the knob when I talk from the outside of the door of the science preparations room without hearing the answer. I don't understand it, but there is the science teacher here and feels like being waiting for me for some reason. Not just sense and guesswork, but that is the one which "is understood".

(After all, he was here!)

The teacher of the purpose sits down on the working desk, and seemed to be working on something. I think it looks good without also turning the light on in this dark room, but if even how it is a good thing, it's reconsidered.

It is understood that I blush and the temperature of the whole body raise the decimal point several times. The sweat which is different that it is refreshing which I raked until a while ago oozes out from all over the body thickly.

"What is the teacher doing?"

For Midou Kenichi who isn't going to look at this at all the beautiful girl approaches him without any hesitation. It'll be fact that the teacher is busy with a test and class preparations, but I'm convinced still that he was waiting for me.

"Kurosawa. Weren't you at the club?"

Without looking up from the document, the teacher says with a monotonous voice. I don't understand that I hear the voice for some reason, I have the feeling that something black fell in this dark room, the shudder which makes *zokuu* runs through the back. But Natsuki feels herself who is being attracted by the wicked one.

"He he.... I skipped... "

Natsuki is licking with putting the tongue out prettily.

"But, even the teacher is lazy, here. ... There will be tennis club today and doesn't need to go?"

I stand beside Kenichi going to the desk and I say so and chuckle. It is surely the rule that Kenichi participates even if it is originally a vice-advisor because there is a club today. However, I say the thing that is suitable when "there is yesterday's accident and feels responsibility and feels depressed" today, Member's director has been left to a center advisor and office girl's coach.

As if it was predicted that Natsuki comes here this time at all.

"I heard it, heard it. You seemed to become a hero in tennis? All the children of the class, and I know that Usami and the teacher played a game."

Natsuki is getting close to the side right now while saying so. On the bare skin a T-shirt, the bottom is made with an appearance only black spats. The sweet smell which the young girl that metabolism is active gives off goes up among smells of the weak sweat from the body.

As if Natsuki knows that is the best one which makes this obscene activity teacher has carnal desire, I put the body to fall on Kenichi sitting down from behind.

„What would you do, what would you do? If I become very popular with high school girls as it is, I can do a good thing various one cup"

When so I look up from the document which was being seen finally, I

stare at Natsuki's face. I have the feeling that something such as the magnetic force appears from the eyes, the beautiful girl, the back, the joy with which I'm thrilled is remembered and my body is shaken like a bull.

"By the way what does it seem to be today?"

"Well. Isn't that slightly cold? Only that's the relationship which loved each other hot..."

Natsuki clings to Kenichi's scruff from the rear and utters a too dependent cry. The smell of the sweat, it's wrapped more, The science teacher's excitement swells up and it is congested with surprising swiftness between groins.

"Aah, well... Natsuki, want to play more with teacher..."

I make such *kuna kuna* the body wind, and the coquetry is indicated in order to excite Kenichi's interest. There is not the bright smile like the idol until the other day there, Smile of the small devil which laughs at being here obscenely.

"Hey..., don't you want to know what color Natsuki's pants are?"

When I say so while chuckling, I who am distinguished even for a second grader stand in front of the middle-aged teacher, I held out the lower part of the body only for spats in front in an ostentatious way. The usual innocence drops a shade; the licentious poison is different to the look and phraseology as I went around.

"Ufuh. If the teacher holds his hand out and lowers spats a little, Natsuki's whole pants are seen..."

When she says so and laughs in lasciviousness, she waves the waist of spats on purpose and still provokes me. Love liquid overflows from the crotch, and getting her pubic region wet stickily, I understand it for the super sense that I exercised clearly.

(Natsuki, is more aggressive than the other day...)

While keeping calmness with the head even if she let him become hot between crotches, Kenichi was convinced that the girl has changed with only once of intercourse with him from the inside. The beautiful girl who was the ordinary high school student who is everywhere, after even the character and action are changed by the sex with Kenichi, he is being invited by words of courtesan astonishment.

(No. It isn't once actually...)

It is once to have violated her body with the penis in this room; Natsuki is also being violated in the dream besides that. For a girl for Kenichi, It's remembered clearly like mutual's also suiting intercourse in the indecent dream indeed.

Sweet pant voice. Perfume which rises from her body. Taste of the saliva and the love liquid. Sound with which the meat is hit. 17-year-old blandishments meat which also squeezes my penis to the utmost, I really remember all as having met in a dream.

(Whenever ejaculating in the interior of the womb, she is subjected to me fast, whether it's the reason which is becoming licentious with that...)

Aiko Kawashima's time was also so, when I ejaculate it in the dream to my heart's content in the reality world, the seed given off enters into the beautiful girls' body which is the target, it is actually felt to dye something of that pure to my color little by little.

"From it, I might want you to do..."

Kenichi takes down the zipper of pants slowly without breaking the calm expression. When I took it off, and the belt unhooked it, the beautiful girl in front got down on knee between legs of Kenichi with a laugh.

"An, teacher if... I want to put it in Natsuki's mouth"

Natsuki says so and helps to undo my pants gladly, she grasp the penis between the groins which just heaps up underwear by a pretty hand.

"No, because I already become completely fine.... Teacher's horny"

I say so and send the heroic sidelong glance which doesn't seem a girl, and I'm having the bite slowly from the top of pants. I open the mouth immediately and hold the penis and check the hardness and size.

"Wonderful big! Do you enter the my mouth?"

Natsuki is being thin, is increasing her long tongue and tastes the penis from the top of cloth while looking at Kenichi by her pupils which shines. Though the cloth gets wet at once and it discolors, without also interfering in that, the beautiful girl is making the underwear of the middle-aged teacher sticky by the saliva.

"Amazing. oh, I feel it..."

It was surely the size of the abnormal sexual organs. Whenever Kenichi showed his penis, each prostitute was overwhelmed by its size. However, they are negative in the hugeness, the one having been severely complained as largeness or the pain.

But look now. The beautiful girl, who is right in front of this now, is enchanted as having been fascinated by the size that women complained to heartily.

"Then, I do it slowly."

When it is pretty and is playful and says so forever, I begin to take off his pants. The huge penis which erected is caught, and don't readily come off, I seem to enjoy it while chuckling.

"Amaaazing! It is so big.... In a bright place of seeing it because this is the first time, I'm surprised.... That explains why at the time of sex, it was so painful..."

The girl raises the admiration with size of the penis of Kenichi in comparison with the male genitals which she knows. If Natsuki was the

lady who gained more sexual experience, the admiration would be something big more deeply.

"How is it compared with your boyfriend?"

Natsuki associates with the ace of the baseball club of the high school in the neighboring town, and Kenichi who knows to have sexual intercourse sometimes asks meanly.

Natsuki was the slightly marvellous state, when I'll laugh with *niku* immediately, the root of the penis is clenched by slender finger, and that it's loose, it's being moved so that it may be rubbed on indecency.

"Ahem. The teacher understands anything.... Yes..., Also, Compared with Koji's, the one of the teacher, is different..."

When saying so in an entranced expression, with putting on a white T-shirt and black pants, the face is drawn to the sexual organs of the male gnarled rough, her long and surprisingly slender tongue was extended and it rubbed against stem body.

"Afuh, ufuuh"

Kenichi towered while snorting and uttering a cry superficially, I make them crawl on my tongue uprightly. It was far behind a mature woman for technique, such an indecent act the beautiful woman high school girl dressed in the gym clothes, Kenichi is excited at the situation that he goes at a schoolhouse after school before it's abnormal.

"Ha-ha, does the teacher feel it?"

While occasionally laughing teasingly, I have just rubbed the penis wet with saliva on indecency with *shiko shiko*, the pin and the surface are played by my tongue, It's tasted around so that I may sweep by tip of the tongue with *ciro ciro*. I sharpen the tip of the tongue thin and give strong stimulation and fully open the wet tongue in saliva slimy and lick it stickily. Natsuki became more intolerable first soon, and the mouth was brought near the point part where protection is expanded big at the point.

"Oh, I already.... Even if the teacher takes it, I have a dirty shape.... It's being just seen and feels dizzy...."

After I have sighed with *Hou* who get drunk really slightly when I say so, I open the mouth slowly and am going to swallow it from the tip. I don't need a lipstick, glossy, I'm healthy and pink lips extend, The tip such as the cobra which was glaring, and stretched in purple-red, I hold it in my mouth with *zubuzubu*. When the huge penis is put in my small mouth finally, I close my eyes fascinated, and tightens the point up in the hot mouth.

Chapter 16: Sex

The “power” of the contract that the devil brought is gloomy, and a gloomy science teacher of the girls’ high school is changed to one indecent beast, besides, the high school girl who is pure and innocent who was implanted in pleasure by succubus, it was making them transform itself into a licentious and fascinating small devil.

After school in the science preparations room, sound of water called the slurp continues. The teacher in a worn-out suit sits down on the sofa, the lower part of the body becomes really bare, the sexual organs between the ferocious crotch tower there.

“Ah... It’s good...”

After I sit in the old sofa in the dim science preparation room, I tasted the service due to the sweet oral mucosa of the beautiful girl to the full.

The beautiful girl of childish features still holds the ugly, huge male organ in her mouth, it can become hollow and breathes it skillfully and puts up the cheeks which dyed into, pinkness. Passionate, Natsuki Kurosawa who placed herself between crotches of Kenichi also stimulates the penis of the man obstinately. Though it was poor in the technique, It is ardent as it is not possible to think and the girl is salaciously in the act.

(Aaa... Wow... It’s the best...)

Sexual feeling spreads at a dash if held in the hot intraoral, swell with it

so that power in me is terrible, I seem to be totally the world King who can do anything.

"Aah, my mouth is getting tired. Well, teacher's thing is too large..."

When the beautiful girl says so while putting the huge penis out of the mouth once and laughing, around the seams and sensitiveness, narrow of its sharpened and it's irritated by the tongue made stiff. I grasp the penis which became slimy with saliva which I spitted out while doing it so, I rub it slowly but steadily as having attached a lotion. The movement and expression are like an expert prostitute at all.

Then liquid of the going too far ahead done muddily from the boundary between public and private space of the penis overflowed.

When he seems happy and smiles, Natsuki will skim the body fluid which has the hard smell by her pretty tongue immediately. After doing that and tasting in the mouth a little, she is dissolving in saliva and swallows it.

"More and more, I make it comfortable..."

While saying such a terrible thing, the 17-year-old lewd woman twists the tongue which the penis was able to sharpen with a hard lump. Kenichi groans for the strong stimulation unintentionally, too and pushes out the waist.

Natsuki will feel herself while doing the fellatio. While waving the waist windingly, I changed color in the vaginal secretions which I wiped the

crotch of spats with the black luster from the inside and spilled.

Sexual feeling rise up steadily, while tasting the finest pleasant feeling that the beautiful woman high school girl offers, On the other hand, Kenichi felt that there was a calm part in him. That seems to be measuring Natsuki's excitement, while tasting the pleasure that the crotch seems to dissolve in for the oral intercourse of the beautiful girl, it was satisfied with that sufficiently without drowning perfectly.

If it is I until the other day, I already exploded in the mouth of the beautiful girl; I should spit out white pleasure liquid. That also stands up to the thick and sticky fellatio which is Natsuki in now, in addition, I rise for the next pleasure.

(This is also favor of "the power"....)

While Kenichi enjoys the pleasant feeling to one's heart's content, the degree of excitement of the beautiful girl is analyzed objectively at the same time; furthermore, he grasped the surrounding by "the power" that spread. Thus, even if the person who is going to break into here suddenly appears, Kenichi may far always perceive it.

(Let's see...)

Kenichi opens the perception radar while tasting unbearable pleasure at the high density to his vital part of the meat, another beautiful girl who makes it to the outlet of the lust is searched out.

There was it!

Aiko Kawashima who lost her virgin yesterday comes to the school today without taking a rest, she participated in the tennis club properly. I blame and don't tease until physical strength is exhausted like Natsuki's time, while I control, and there is still reserve capacity, it would be better to have resulted in a house.

Aiko seems going to forget yesterday and throws herself into practice, her whole body is full of sweat and she chases the ball. The situation of such a distantly remote tennis court, Kenichi now "understands" so that he may take in his hand from the 5th floor of this schoolhouse.

However, to see the figure becoming desperate of Aiko, Kenichi grins. In doing so and being absorbed in tennis, she is starting forgetting something assumes clearly.

(Well, that much desire being able to point and...)

Kenichi remembers the daytime class, and grins.

During today's class, Aiko who was in front of the classroom, I let a redder tentacle cling. It excited Aiko in heat inward in a moment, Stew the meat with *clinkclink* by a low flame, the young sexual feeling was gloomily deliberately stimulated.

When the school ends, she has a deep red face and throws rough breath up puffing and blowing; she had hot eyes and stared at one all the time. That state that drew near so as to seem to just jump at it if there was nobody.

(How long she can endure...)

After violated by the man who does not like it at all, the pleasure in which even the bone melts, the beautiful girl by whom the taste was added. If it is night, it is violated again in lewd dream and is made to do passion during class in the daytime.

The pleasure abyss that isn't helped by nobody without being able to talk to anyone. The road that survives from the suffering, she becomes the victim of the succubus again, only to drive the poison fang to the interior of the womb.

(It's pleasant for that case.....)

The situation to which the beautiful girl tenders the sweet meat personally is imagined, Kenichi is savoring blanched and engorgement. Natsuki smiles gladly, her tongue is rubbed like fondling it.

"Aah, Teacher.... I think that is dirty? How do you want to do it? Are you cuming in my mouth? Or, is Natsuki eaten by this child?"

While grinding some huge pedicels into a white cheek so much as the face, Natsuki asks with the expression she has fascinated. The 17-year-old girl is being infringed by Kenichi's poison and dyed increasingly licentious.

"Then, Let me lick your pussy"

"Nooo.... Teacher's dirty! It isn't being washed, it is sweaty, would you like to taste?"

"It's good...just, sit astride..."

"Whoo! Teacher is pervert!!"

The beautiful girl chuckle while saying so and extends over the opposite direction of the teacher lying at full length in the sofa. The over swelling between Kenichi's groins rise bulkily, gets wet with saliva from the act until just now and is flashing increasingly.

"Aaah... When it is this appearance, it is big and is hard to lick it..."

When Natsuki says so by a low voice, still her tongue is increased and clamminess and that is ground into the mortal weapon of meat strenuously. Even if I put the emphasis, taste and thresh, its dark surface becomes firm like iron and repels that readily.

"Aaa! Useleeess!! It really ...smells of sweat!!"

It is stuck between crotches from spats with the luster suddenly; the face is made deep red, and protests against its embarrassed. The abnormal teacher who can't also write such one on teeth and tusks of course is sucking the beautiful girl's body fluid which came out up while making *sip sip* noise. The hot, violent breath use becomes heat; it is inhaled between groins of Natsuki.

"Yaaaa... I'm embarrassed..."

I breathed straight in her genitals over the cloth; Natsuki in a shameful act raises the writhe scream hatefully. But still it's never done to run away, and in fact decides to press the part on my own and bite into a meat trunk lightly only with change.

When an obscene activity teacher will do that, and is satisfied with a delicacy of the sweaty female capacity of the beautiful girl from the top of spats sound, it was unclothed and was stuck to again this time. From the side of the design which is slightly radical for a high school girl and the panties of the color, Kenichi long tongue slips by invading it.

"Aahiii! No! It is dirty, such a place, don't lick it!! "

However, the abnormal teacher loving it licks the shameful extract of the beautiful girl willingly and takes it. The face is buried in beautiful girl's sensitive intimate place just as it is and he licks it to his heart's content and sucks it.

The resilient meat fold is sucked and the meat pearl which congested and became stiff is tasted around. It was Natsuki each time that he almost lived in, he stops caressing it when unkind succubus comes to seem to be smart, he irritate it many times on purpose.

"Aaa... Noo..."

However, null tongue gets into the small vagina hole, when he rose windingly at the inside; Natsuki was the limit, too.

Al...already,no.... Can't endure it anymore.... Hey, Teacher... I want you to put it in!!"

While I lick it between crotches with slurp slurp and am breathed in, the female senior high school student screams and asks for sex. The desire drives recklessly to the sharp pleasure poured between groins; the hot penis is dying to be received in the interior of the womb as soon as possible.

"Then, because you asked for it, sit astride from me"

Kenichi with the confidence completely gives the beautiful girl an order to start it for a woman impudently.

When the girl has saliva which she thrust around lips with her pink tongue in no time, she takes it, and sits on the knee of Kenichi cheerfully.

When she waves her waist and it is slimy and puts it on the hot soaring between wet crotches, she asks for a kiss as having become dying to cling to the neck of Kenichi. When Kenichi opens the mouth, the beautiful woman high school girl opens her lip like the petal from herself; the deep kiss is being prepared furiously.

"Aah...ufuuuh..."

After rubbing mouths, tongues, and genitals together for a while, we have made sure of each other's excitement for each other, Kenichi and Natsuki breathed out and got away. The string of saliva expands from our mouths; the lips are put together as it became intolerable again when

that broke.

When Kenichi sucks up Natsuki's sweet tongue to his heart's content, he rubs his penis on the slimy secret meat of the beautiful girl.

"Aa, it is alreadyAlready... Good, Teacher... gives it to me..."

Natsuki whispers Kenichi to have become intolerable, bites into the scruff and chew at his earlobe superficially. The petal which opened is being ground into over swelling and her small waist is being shaken. Kenichi saw the failure state of such female senior high school student, and became intolerable, too. But still calmness is served and more are ordered Natsuki.

"Then Natsuki put it in by you."

"Nooo... "

Natsuki hesitated for a while, while shaking her waist windingly, she half rise to my feet a little before long and make a gap, she raise it slowly when she grasp Kenichi's penis by her hand. She just put the tip on her secret spot, when she hunt out the hollow before long, the waist is slowly dropped by her.

"Ahiii!! Big!! Aaa, unbearable!!"

The penis is going through beautiful girl's vagina hole vertically while making *zubuzubu* noise.

The vagina hole is enlarged by the unreasonable huge male weapon, the 17-year-old high school girl screams for a shame ache of the mucous membrane opened to the limit. However, an awful pleasant feeling wells up at the same time from the crotch, it runs through the back and even the parietal region is a break out.

"Hiiii!"

She tighten the intruder who squeezes her sphincter without standing, and entered the interior of the womb to the middle, the penis extends her vagina way by force with a possession face and insults the interior of the womb of the girl. It put up a *zubububu* sound, and soaring was swallowed, and the penis of the middle-aged teacher just occupied it at last to the vagina depths of the girl.

"Aah it enters to the depths! It's painful, painful, but.... it is feeling good! Aa!"

The young uterus is pierced by the tip of long and large penis, though she is frightened by the pain of the bolt sex, Natsuki is becoming simultaneous for a captive of a doubtful stimulus.

The mucous membrane by which the hardness is left is still blue, and shrinks with *kyuu*, and Kenichi's penis is squeezed tight. That delights a man rather than, might a physiological phenomenon to the foreign body swallowed to the interior of the womb. But still an intolerable pleasure is being given to the genitals of a rape person as a result.

"Haha, it completely fitted in"

Kenichi who came to have become quite another person was made spitting completely, and even whispered the tone to Natsuki who can't move. He feels the slimy mucous membrane of the beautiful girl in the whole penis; he is satisfied with the violence of beautiful girl's fastening everyone dreams. While tasting the blue mucous membrane of the girl who occasionally has convulsions twitchily, both hands were turned to the hip which moved rapidly and it was stroked.

"Hiiii! Cum!"

Natsuki reaches the height by only that enough stimulus, she climbs widely different height with the pleasure that can be received from the boyfriend up to now. While tasting the feeling of Natsuki's smooth bottom, the licking the lips is made the feeling of the crispy vagina off which the hardness has not come yet.

"I move"

When I tell so absently, I ask for the help of girl's waist and raise the penis slowly from the bottom.

"Hiiii! Haaaaguuu!"

While the beautiful girl gives an animal scream, the body wrapped in T-shirt is wriggled; she writhes to the pleasure that cannot be thought with the one of this world. The penis is being held in vaginal mouth tight so that a mucous membrane isn't believed though love liquid should go out much, the friction which is to the extent I also have trouble moving it.

However, I put my penis in and out in merciless strong-wilderness without minding such a thing. Since ramming to the inside, the crispy womb mouth is chafed and built with a hard lump at a point. After it spreads over one serving when the huge penis will do that, and goes out oppositely, I stimulate the sensitive mucous membrane to one's heart's content, I have begun to roast Natsuki's brain and spin the pleasant sensation by which immediateness twinkles.

"Aaaa! Kuaaaa!"

The girl performs an indecent dance on my knee without being able to say Iku, I stick to the sum that the beautiful hair which grew to a shoulder becomes frayed, and the sweat floated stickily. The height is too intense; it is not possible to faint.

Kenichi grasped the excitement of the girl by calm eyes and "the power" of the wave exactly while tasting the sweet vagina mucous membrane of the beautiful girl to the full.

"Haha, I only have begun"

While acquiring the skillful strength from the bottom, and sending the penis to the interior of the womb of the girl, Kenichi raises the white T-shirt which is sweaty, and girl's chest is exposed. When I find panties and the bra of the matching pretty purple race, I'm grinning, and am rubbing Natsuki's small chest from the top of underwear and am crushing.

"Ahaa! Hiii!"

For Natsuki the whole body was already in a sexual sense area, Even such a stimulation is amplified in the interior of the womb, the pleasure nerve in her brain is overheated. A large amount of morphine in the brain is secreted, any things except pleasure are not thought at this moment.

While Kenichi pushing up the waist cruelly, and raping this girl, he lowers the bra cup of the race a little and pointed the pink nipple in the mouth. Natsuki raise an animal scream, while finding the vagina mucous membrane shrink by fear, I lick it with my tongue and roll it and stimulate it with stiffness.

"Haha, do you like it?"

When I'm satisfied with the state of Natsuki who can no longer answer, i did to do last holding. While containing the nipple by my mouth, the hand is moved to hips and Natsuki's anus is groped. The girl who trembles is ignored and the index finger is stuffed into her anus, I chew the nipple which I took in my mouth at the same time by a tooth lightly.

"Hiiiiiiii!"

While the girl lets her whole body be good enough shudderingly, it's even pressed up by the height of the different dimension which can't be tasted by ordinary sex. For temptation of the meat tightening the penis in the interior of the womb by terrible power at the same time, Kenichi groans, too and while uttering a cry; he drove his semen that had finished piling up into the interior of the womb of the girl.

Chapter 17: Amusement

Sunday several days later.

Kenichi, who participated in the tennis game performed in Tokyo as an advisor, was freed in the evening and finally reached his apartment. The place where an office worker will be the weekend month and a three-day weekend, the teacher cannot also take a rest if there are school and club.

However, tomorrow Monday is the compensatory holiday, the day without school events. Physical fatigue isn't felt so much after I get the "power" of the succubus; still it may be troublesome in various ways mentally.

"Phew ~"

I am freed from various things and finally breathe out for relief. My confidence also followed all the while more than before even I'm at the club, during class or at school recently. But I miss, when I'm going home, the timid and indecisive character doesn't still seem to be corrected.

(Besides...)

I remember the event that was a shock and feel gloomy.

Kenichi has seen it. No, it would be better to say that I have known.

That handkerchief. The handkerchief which Kenichi borrowed washed and returned it, what it was easy and put in a trash box so that Junko Yoshikawa treated even filth.

Of course Junko is not stupid so as to throw it away in the place where Kenichi stands out. But that Junko avoided public notice and threw away the handkerchief in a trash can in the female restroom intentionally, "Intellect" closed simply because I investigated her action for a super sense out of curiosity.

And Kenichi hates the reason, it is seen through that it was unpleasant to put the one for the hand to have touched in my bag.

The lie and the deception don't work in a super sense.

(She hates me so much...)

Nonetheless I am in an uproar at the heart that sorrow was tired from than vexation and anger. In that way I chew it well some other time how long I liked her.

(Oh, she helps at least the vice-principal...)

It's remembered that Usami her immoral partner was made hospital feed in the tennis game, I finally have the wicked smile that became natural recently.

(Its serves him right...)

He is hospitalized with an injury, and the action should be outstanding even if he leaves the hospital because it is a crutch. Therefore, it is not possible for both to date for a while.

(Mr. Yoshikawa's aura is seen...)

The contract with the succubus is most destructive by "the power", It is a red wicked tentacle to let you act on a woman uttering the aura and be in heat.

The motion condition from Kenichi within several meters, the woman throwing an aura is exposed to the black wave. When the wave senses a target person, the appearance of the tentacle on the target is automatically caught; Kenichi understood it from past experience.

Therefore if Junko that I long and fall in love with so badly can see the aura, I let her be in heat in no time and make her my one and can put it away. Though feelings said the favor and hatred cannot be manipulated, it's possible to melt reason and make her hold a muddy desire to me.

Anyway to that Aiko Kawashima who was clean in virgins, because it's done even to make a virgin tender on the own.

Surprisingly Aiko has won the championship at today's capital game. She defeated the strong contestant in the single, and the title of the ten and several years after was brought to Ellis all girls high school. Although she was superior in the quality that is how much, it can be said that this is a splendid achievement after starting tennis for one and a half years.

(That is "power" of the devil, too ...)

I remember Natsuki Kurosawa's words, she is another beautiful girl.

According to Natsuki when she bathes in semen in the interior of the womb by sex with Kenichi, her body seems to lighten and to improve very much the physical condition. The injury and fatigue for the athlete of the powerful enemy, It will be better left unsaid how much benefit it brings.

But only once is clogged and it's only that day by which I played the tennis game with the vice-principal that I had sex with Aiko. Afterwards, the devil who looked like me many times raped Aiko in the dream, one has not actually held. However, the tentacle that I am interesting during the lesson and red is put out, Aiko is made to come into rut all through this though it had played.

(Frustration doesn't considerably pile up ...)

I remember Aiko who saw it on the tennis ground that is a game meeting place today.

When I notice the glance that quietly watches me from a long distance, it was Aiko. The sports girl who is the captain of the tennis club by the second grader, while showing a totally unbecoming indecent expression in a meeting place of the tennis, she often stared hot at me.

(Well, because she wins the victory even if she is in estrus, Aiko that

fellow has great spiritual strength ...)

Aiko who seems painful is just looking and is doing nothing any more, Natsuki Kurosawa is greedy for desire and the habit is an active and light strange beautiful girl.

I repeat the immoral sexual act from that at school every day with Natsuki, we indulge in the pleasure each other at a science preparation room on the lunch break and after school. Natsuki state is which has no sense of guilt and faithful to desire, the tentacle isn't used in particular, since she throng while having a red face and having carnal desire every day, thickly serves by her mouth and narrow-minded meat pot.

(Oh well Natsuki today, she said that there was a meeting...)

Natsuki plays an active part as the ace in the cheerleading club, she seems to absorb semen and the condition of the body is in the best condition, I remember that she was enthusiastic when she encroach upon the high rank in a meeting by all means this year.

After I get up with the appearance that went out from a bed, I intend to enter slightly early the bath, but the chime of the entrance sounded.

(Who is it at such a time?)

It is past 8:00 o'clock at night. Kenichi opened the front door simply without the possibility which comes to the home delivery service.

Having stood there was the person who exactly I imagined in my head now.

"Hehe. Teacher, I have come to play..."

Natsuki says so and is carefree, and laughs.

"!!!"

I was surprised at the sudden visit of Natsuki, but I take heart immediately and she enters the house. Drawing the girl who is identified as a high school girl clearly into the home, because there are the neighboring eyes, I must be careful, I can tell that the perception that became sharp is all right now.

"You here have been understood well"

"What I'm saying. Anyone can look at the staff of a school list and can copy it!"

While murmuring when obstructing it, Natsuki who took off her shoes slips through Kenichi's dumbfounded side, and enters the apartment rudely.

"Oh! It is putting in order isn't it neatly comparatively.... In addition, I completely understand that there is no feminineness at all.... Well, The science teacher who is gloomy and pessimistic, isn't usually popular at all...."

Natsuki is checking all rooms while laughing indifferently with a cackle. You are my mother or Kenichi who had going out to a throat, because I don't understand the intention of her visit, I let her do what she would like first of all.

Today's Natsuki will be the way back of a game. With a stylish jersey figure, the logo "ELLIS GHS" becomes available at the back and a huge bag. Might the one of the all together made in cheerleading club.

"Heyhey....Teacher, I'm thirsty. Anything, there?"

"Only beer"

"Then, that's fine. Can I have, can I have!"

When she sits down on the chair in the kitchen without permission, Natsuki cries out while beating the table with both hands straight. When Kenichi take it out from the refrigerator reluctantly, without being also daunted, the hand is increased.

"OK! You wait!!"

It was Kenichi who thought whether it was a joke, Natsuki is also surprised at the course and he just pulls open. The very person does not

mind it at all.

"Ah! It is this, low-malt beer! Teacher, what is this drink?"

"Noisy! This is for a minor enough!"

Kenichi who has only that actually opens the tab only with desperation and is drinking with *glurp glurp** too.

"Puhiiiaaaa! Intolerable!!"

Natsuki drank *gulpgulp* and her throat sounded like my father, and she spit out the words of my father. Kenichi feels dizziness like the time when he had a hangover for the reaction of the pre-established harmony.

"A—a.... To let a minor drink alcohol, if it's found, you are fired..."

Natsuki who heard that lifts her eyes and objects.

"Ka—tsu!! What are you talking! At the stage that meddled with a student, you are fired! Because it is Tokyo the violation of article 18-6『Ordinance concerning youth's healthy development』is less than two years in prison or fine of 1 million yen!! "

Kenichi eyes become the point.

Why does this female senior high school student have such wasteful

knowledge. If there is space that these kind of things enters, I think a periodic table reflected on the next test to the brains to put it.

"You mean, as for the periodic table, it is good for nothing in my life!"

Natsuki. Are you an Esper?

"It is strange how to remember it.『my ship of sailor Liebe』 says,『Liebe』 who? Generally, I'm a sailor, but I have a ship, isn't it strange?"(Tsl note: love is written in german J)

Correction. She is just drunk.

She talked one-sidedly like a machine gun for a while, it was Natsuki who kept talking, but became quiet soon. Her eyes are dyed red all too soon, and she seems to have gotten drunk slightly and is attractive.

"By the way, why did you come?"

When Kenichi asks while being amazed half, while drinking beer, Natsuki is complacently, she laughs and get off from the seat in a kitchen, she goes into the bedroom with the bag over her shoulder.

"You come when I call and sleep~"

Saying so, and without looking back, the door of the bedroom is closed. Kenichi, who doesn't understand her reason, remained in the kitchen.

When it's done for a while, I hear the voice of Natsuki calls from the inside of the bedroom. When Kenichi opens the door in response to the voice, Natsuki in the appearance of the cheerleader outfit is dazzling there; she stood with a smile laughingly with the hairstyle made of a ponytail with a red ribbon.

"Ta-dah!"

The uniform which was based on dark blue, the part of the chest is white, and the logo is written in red. There are also white and yellow stripes in the hem of the blue top and skirt, it looks very good on fair Natsuki with the very pretty design.

"Oooh!"

"Hehe. How is it? Teacher? Am I cute?"

She says so and while making a posture, she turns around in the presence and shows it. The skirt opens by the rotating centrifugal force, it is seductive to see the blue outfit with the luster that shined frequently.

Hahaha.... I have come to show this to the teacher. Teacher, i thought you will like it?"

Without even being able to give an answer really even if i say so, I swallow saliva which begins to spring out earnestly. When I steal a glance since I started for my new post and do it, be stuck to retina, because there is that cheerleader who had the goof material in front.

"Hey... you are silent, it isn't understood...."

The reaction that Kenichi passes enough though it says so is seen, the mischievous, favorite second year student seems to be glad. Because she has already seen through the pervert disposition of this science teacher, this appearance for this man, it was fully aware to be "the strike that had rather high right in the middle".

"What do you think? A cheerleader of an active female senior high school student?"

When she says so and sits on the bed to invite me who am still standing.

"It's not cosplay.... I'm real..."

Her legs are crossed deliberately so that it may be shown off while saying so. She shows her crotch of the blue outfit frequently by doing it so. The small devil laughs as if enjoying that the eyes of the immoral sexual act teacher chase it.

"Also... I come from the game until just now, it's completely full of sweat.... Therefore, my sweet sweat, there is a lot of it on this outfit, though I think that I soak ..."

When one is put on the bed and the long leg is expanded greatly, the 17-year-old beautiful girl exposes it between her crotches while having the smile that triumphed. The outfit, made of the glossy cloth with the luster, is smooth without one wrinkle forever.

I imagine the feel and smell, and my penis expands rapidly.

"Hey? Teacher, what do you do? Do you sniff my smell?"

Natsuki who understands Kenichi's pervert perfectly, licks her pink tongue in no time while smiling bewitchingly and put it up. The beautiful girl on the side preyed on always inviting and provoking the male licentiously.

(Petit) (tsl note: the French word for small)

At this moment, I heard the sound that a thread of my reason was completely cut for the first time in life. After I can hang the situation which is such favorite in front of my face, I might be abnormal to keep reason.

"Ugaaaaah!"

"Kyaaa! Scaaary! Help mee!"

After Kenichi who is rushing into the bed while raising the buzz of the animal is seen, Natsuki lies on the bed while raising the histrionic squeal. The body odor of the man who permeated a seat wraps itself in the bounce, and like reflecting conditionally, the memory of the pleasure is revived.

"Fuguuuuuuh!"

"Nooo.... I am attacked..."

Though Kenichi isn't using the red tentacle for here at all, the lust is accelerated and is in the estrus state unusually Natsuki already, too. Because she has asked a friend before she comes to this apartment and has also done setting up an alibi, sex will be enjoyed much with Kenichi until tomorrow night.

"Ding Dong"

The right moment when two people were going to start a party of the thick nature for a long time, the chime of the entrance resounded again suddenly.

Chapter 18: Two people

"Who?"

"Who is it?"

Though two people who stopped moving, of course they can't know who came over. Kenichi without the idea including a friend and the relative thought that the police came in the continuation of the joke a little while ago.

At a time like this, "The power" such as that powerful radar as in the school should be usable, I don't understand the reason, but it is almost worthless at the place away from school. Though black wave occurring from the body goes out, at home it is a radius of 50 cm at most. If it is such a distance, confirming it by eyes and ears is good and efficiency and the performance are greatly good.

"Wait here..."

I say so to Natsuki so that it may be whispered, she nods in silence quietly whether she felt anything from the attitude of Kenichi. When I go out of the bedroom and close the door tight, Natsuki's athletic shoes put in the front door are put away in the shoe cupboard and the door is opened.

"It'll be..."

Having stood there like Natsuki, it is a girl dressed in a jersey with a big bag.

The sudden visitor of the second time today, In a sense the other party to understand if I think carefully. There was only one answer if I inferred it logically.

"Go, good evening... "

"...Oh...."

It is the tennis club member, who separated around the station only one hour ago; it was Aiko Kawashima of the second year who won women's singles in today's game.

Aiko and Kenichi move to the kitchen.

When meeting at the front door at first, Aiko looked up a little, she looked much redder and was turning to the bottom afterwards. She comes into the room nervously and is good, she talks nothing and Kenichi doesn't have what to do for the moment either.

"Oh, uh.... Anyway, good job.... Congratulations on your win..."

"...tha, thank you very much..."

We also remain silent. Dealing with Aiko who falls silent, I do not know what I should do. I still return to my old when leaving the school, I become a nature weak poor talker.

"Why did you come here?"

Though I think it's the 2nd time of today to ask this question, I speak to Aiko who looks down. Then, though it was Aiko who was doing quietly for a while, she began to talk as having decided anything when she looked up.

"See, I, I've been weird....After having sex in that room with the teacher.... Every time teacher's face is seen, my heart throbs..."

「.....」

"So...Today.., even today, every time the teacher is seen I feel fuzzy.... I thought that it was no use myself, I'm useless.... Thus, therefore it is... that...that...."

Pitiful Aiko goes there and blushes in embarrassed of the meaning that one is talking about it, and looks down again while even making the ear deep red.

Whenever I meet the science teacher, it is said that I learn the strong sexual desire that my body flares up, the abnormal situation that happens to my body. It is the cause of the throb and ill feeling.

However, if I make the fact words in this way, it is like a declaration of love. The fact drives me into the shyness as I want to vanish.

There is more to it. Though it is not possible to say to the science teacher even if I die, I'm having a vulgar sexual dream every day recently. Moreover, adult video that saw the content before is pale, salaciously and the avaricious one.

In the dream well, I have sex with the science teacher every night, I covet pleasure with various poses. Divide the bottom by both hands by the posture which became condition crawling of the uniform form and do last night, I revealed vagina meat and asked for the penis on my own.

Every time I wake up every morning, I'm stunned for the excessive meanness on the bed. I hold immediate the penis in my mouth and shake the head for disapproval in the dream; I drink the sperm taken out in quantities, seem happy and grin.

It is said that the dream is a mirror that copies the person's concealed wish. It was a shock for me that I was so indecent, and my true was greedy.

Aiko looks down while being silent.

However, Kenichi that the female experience is scarce overwhelmingly. In this case I do not have an idea at all what kind of words I should take. When it's an erotic game, the choices are public; of course the choices never appear in the real scene.

By the way, at time what I should do, an angel of help, No, the devil emerged from the bedroom.

"Hiu!!"

In the place in which it was thought that only two people, suddenly the woman dressed in the cheerleader, moreover the classmate who knows her face and name appears and Aiko is shocked. Besides, I just did my shameful confession and might be asked about it.

"It is Kawashima, the tennis club captain...?"

"Y, yes... and you are, Kurosawa of class 4..."

Because the class is different after it enters the school, we were two, who have not spoken directly up to now; the face and the name are mutually recognized. Both have the pretty face that stands out even if both are unpleasant in above all, this is because they were each ace of their club.

"I heard the story, in the back..."

"...te, terrible ...!"

"Say.... You have not begun to speak selfishly!"

"... Though it is so..."

While bumping something invisible each other in the air, Kenichi does quietly and hears the story. But it's only the appearance to look calm, I don't know how to do at heart in such case, it's flustered. Anyhow a chemical reaction of woman's feelings is on neither a textbook nor on a reference book.

"Come here a sec. Take the bag..."

"... Eh, eh... why..."

"Because it's good....I'll tell you how to settle it..."

"Please, wait...Aaah... I see, because I understood it ..."

In that way Natsuki leads Aiko by the hand, they withdrew to the bedroom in the interior again. The timid person who is just flustered again at the kitchen where two people have disappeared. Because I don't do it, I slurp the low-malt beer which became lukewarm.

"Teacher. Come over here! "

Though there was some movement like the grapple or like the quarrel noisily done in the interior, Natsuki calls me from the inside of the bedroom again.

Before Kenichi who opened the door of the bedroom, the above-mentioned shock was waiting a while ago.

"Well then. How is it? The lewd appearance of two high school girls?"

On the bed two beautiful woman high school students in each uniform, their legs were opened in M character pose and Kenichi was waited for. He made lay brightly like just now and Natsuki was smiling fascinatingly, Aiko turns red and turns to the side so that Kenichi becomes regrettable, still she opens her legs desperately and show it off between crotches.

"Ah... No... I'm embarrassed..."

Despite the uniform figure which I saw badly today in tennis ground, by the too erotic pose, besides, the destructive power is different from seeing it at such point-blank range.

As for the uniform of the white tennis, the skirt is completely rolled up, full view between groins covered with under the skirt that this is white. The bottom have the pretty frill made of laces, it is a little dirty with the soil of the clay court.

"Look, look... Just now, it continues and is it done? Teacher.... High school girl vagina smell, do you want to smell?"

Because Aiko also was exercising all day long today though Natsuki is also so, her body should had started to sweat profusely. Of course because she came here direct after the meeting was over, she has no

time taking a shower to spare. Thus, the sweet sweat and body odor that the young girl spitted out stand from 2 human bodies heavily, and they climb it, it is filled in a narrow bedroom of six mats with surprising swiftness.

"Look, look... You don't need to hold back, Teacher! As for Kawashima, she is the same as me; she wanted to only have sex with the teacher after all"

"... Lie! ... su, such a thing!!"

"There would be nothing but that.... If I puff and pant whenever I see the face of the teacher, it isn't thought other than it!"

"...Aaa... I don't know.... Is it really so..."

He forcible understanding and solution to the problem power, Kenichi began to appear to the throat when it was as strong as that cat type robot.

"Look, look.... don't stand in a place like that, the teacher come over here"

After it's impatient with baud and Kenichi who rises and doesn't react forever, Natsuki increases her hand and pulls Kenichi to the bed.

"... and, gradually..."

"Kyaa!!"

The hand was pulled suddenly, Kenichi who lost the footing in it because there was a big bag in the step; he falls down on the bed. Because there was Aiko opening her legs in an M-shape in the direction, he reaches hard to defend her and he adheres to the bed.

".. Are you all right ..."

"Y, yes ..."

When Aiko who says so and became under me is appropriate for eyes, the big pupil of the iris of the eyes has been in a moment moistened as usual. The beautiful girl who tanned healthfully who looks good with white tennis wear, she embraces Kenichi who fell down after having hesitated only for an instant.

"Aaah...teacher! Teacher!"

It was Aiko who said so, and clung to the scruff desperately, shyness until a while ago is incredible, she gets rapturous and have prepared kiss on her own. The behavior of Aiko it's quick and who isn't enough which is so, she shows size of the sexual desire that she saves it so far, and was crowded.

"Amuuu.. fuuumuuu.."

When she hangs over on Kenichi who became supine, she intertwines her tongue from herself positively. In the avarice when the red tentacle is

used for the first time, she licks the mouth clean using her tongue as if it is the dessert which the inside of the mouth of the science teacher is generous in.

"Nnfuu.. nguuu..nn..."

Because Aiko turns to the face below on the top, saliva which it is gone down by gravity, and was thick drips down from the mouth. That of the 17-year-old beautiful girl is sweet so that sweetener may be mixed, Kenichi drinks it absorbedly.

"Aaah... Kawashima, it's not fair! Me too.., I too want to kiss with the teacher..."

Now the opposite of Aiko, in a word, Natsuki draws the face from the left side of Kenichi who becomes supine in the bed, his face is turned to her forcibly and his lip is taken away. Power becoming encouraged surely and Kenichi neck was twisted at a speed, while his tongue is sucked by another beautiful girl, he almost faint in agony for the acute pain.

Be sandwiched in between two beautiful girls in no time, the science teacher who became the character of the river exchanges kisses alternately for women who snuffle right and left and plead. In that way dark blood begins to go to the penis, and it expands in a moment.

The black wave is actuated and is spreading focusing on the body with that. The range is not more than 50cm at home, still the distance enough for 2 female senior high school students making the body stick.

(Came out!!)

The tentacle of a wicked red thought expands from the body with the sense made zowari, I'm following about Natsuki's body with Aiko in left and right just as it is.

"Aaah!!"

"Nnmufuuuh!"

Aiko raises the sharp pleasure with her opened mouth; Natsuki raises the squeal overcast at the inside of the mouth covered with the kiss. The aura of two people who were pink turns red in a moment from the beginning, I get out and change the color to just thing while pulsating as always. By the perception that became sharp by the wave, that two people are in the desire state can be convinced clearly.

The power of the red tentacle is dreadful though it's usual.

Only that they felt embarrassed of experience little, Aiko's change was dramatic in particular. So that the butterfly may break from a cocoon in imago, the beautiful girl who was an ordinary female senior high school student will be licentious and be a fascinating small devil at my home in a moment.

"Hey, teacher.... It is me and Kawashima first; I'll taste, taste and do the teacher..."

"By me and Mrs. Kurosawa, It fully makes to pleasant..."

When two beautiful girls having the good looks which are outstanding by far at school say so, they begin to take off clothes that Kenichi wears. Throwing hot breath up puffing and blowing with a melted expression in desire, they undress the teacher joyfully on the bed.

"Wait a minute.... Because even I just came home a while ago, it is dirty"

"What you say.... You were licking me severely in dreams... "

"That! As for Kurosawa, have you ever dreamed of the teacher and sex?"

"Yes. Did you mean Kawashima also? Recently, every night"

"Very often! Me too me too! It becomes common every night to have sex with the teacher in a dream"

To hear the conversation, Kenichi thinks with an absentminded head.

Originally, the succubus is called an incubus and is also called a nightmare too. As the name indicates, I have sex with the woman of the target in the dream, it is said that it is likely to deprive of energy and to give birth to satan's child at times.

On the other hand, the lewd dream which oneself has recently is real, and all becomes clear very clearly, even if I awake from the dream, the memory is left tightly. The usual dream is quite different.

That dream world is not a mere dream; it is likely to become it very if it is assumed that the world that the succubus contracted to me produced. Natsuki's and Aiko's dream world is chained up by the Succubus; do they share the world with me?

And, the succubus is the inhabitant of the dreamland, is it possible to move also to others dreams freely through it?

"Iteetsu!!" (Tsl note: Don't know what it means)

The idea interrupts by thinking there sharp stimulation.

"If other girl facts are considered, because I bite!"

So while saying, Natuki with the eightfold tooth of that charm point, she chewed the scruff of Kenichi. Of course, though it bites, it isn't anything strong to bleed.

"It becomes Dracula, Teacher's blood; I suck it from you..."

When I laugh and say so prettily, train the tongue around the place that bit and draw it up with lips. Because it breathes in while making the *chu chu* sound, the place is congested, and a bright kiss mark is left. Because there is not the partner who is in trouble even if seen, the beauty has them want to do for Kenichi.

"Nooo... I am not absentminded, Teacher, It becomes comfortable..."

Aiko on the other side takes up one's position at the naked upper-body, the nipple is licked and turned with *slurp slurp*. Because it is the act that I did in the dream many times, this is the first time that I do it, and the technique is really well experienced.

Both of two people will be excited though they'll do that. While putting on the uniforms of tennis and the cheerleader, they were just covered by a miniskirt up, that the bottom put up highly is wound; it's active in left and right. It is reflected in the huge mirror of the dresser from whom the spectacle is put on the edge of the bed, Kenichi who became good was able to see it clearly that eyesight was wonderful.

Dresser was left in such a place; I want to praise my own.

Natsuki's blue outfit, Aiko's white outfit, by the honey liquid which overflowed from the inside as usual, the color gets wet slenderly lengthwise, and changes. Though it is not strong while it is doing so, the red tentacle keeps making them excited to rise.

Chapter 19: Paradise

After that, the beautiful girls of the classmate duo who go to the same high school, Natsuki on the left side, Aiko from the right side, dressed in the cheerleader and the tennis outfit, they licked the body of the naked science teacher clean.

"Aah... I also lick here..."

All right. I, then, this way..."

As well as Aiko who was only a virgin until the other day, Natsuki was the only high school girl with sexual experience, the technique of the service and the caress isn't excellent. Besides, without the knowledge of the harem play to perform in two people at the same time, when they look for the place that they seem to feel using the reaction of Kenichi and poor knowledge, two people like to lick.

But still, No, that's why, these two active service high school girls get excited by the service of the borrowing extraordinarily, Kenichi who was the teacher was in agony aloud all the time during the meantime.

"...Aaa... It's intolerable..."

"Ha ha... Is it so good? Then, I'll lick and do more..."

"... oh... When it is bitten in such a way, Comfortable ..."'

"Aah, so, may I bite harder? But I bite where an involved mark sticks?"

Two people licked it not minding the sweaty body literally exhaustively from the corner to the corner. From the scruff not to mention armpits and both nipples, in the belly, from the groin part, the thigh and the shin, they licked finally one by one of the finger and of the foot and the hand and sucked it.

Doing such an ardent, thick mouth service, Kenichi's excitement is terrific because the union that may be called peerless by two beauties. Furthermore, both ponytails are also lovely, uniforms of the cheerleader and the tennis, in a word, the outfit appearance in the miniskirt. Before the technique, Even if I'm dying in agony when I'm a healthy man, it isn't strange.

After asking two people later, they don't seem interested in Kenichi's smell of the body and efforts at all. On the contrary, it is mysterious taste, but is not at all an unpleasant thing, it is said that the taste that licks more. Therefore, it doesn't get tired and it doesn't become tired, the saliva that springs later is smeared.

Well, However, An essential part still remains.

Both of two people are on the opposite direction so that the bottom

may be turned to the face of Kenichi who lies down on the bed. Though there is a little room because the original bed of queen-size, still, when three people queue up, it is felt that it is narrow.

"You both must turn sideways"

"Aa, well..."

"Like this.. I wonder?"

Two people who place Kenichi who sleeps in turning up and turn sideways. With the appearance wearing the uniform, Natsuki and Aiko come to be confronted around Kenichi's body.

In the front of each other's faces, the penis is soars. Though it is huge for two people with a little experience, generally speaking, it was the size that could be named King or a monster.

"... As usual..."

"... It is enormous..."

Two people who swallow the saliva unintentionally.

The size and color form are exactly the same as it which violates them every night in the dream.

The penis like the earthworm that wriggles on the surface also, in the triangular glans part such as the head of the poisonous snake, it was quite the same as the one that it was violated in the dream and they were made to cry many times.

With something being simultaneous in such and frame..."

"Unpleasant! It is somewhat scary!! "

Two people's watching with eyes each other and having confirmed it, the black bruise on the surface of the lethal weapon. The black mark like the bat of the size of about 2cm remembered when it is violated in the dream and it is made to suck, it is engraved into the penis of the teacher of the reality world clearly.

"Aaah!!"

"Noo! Teacher!!"

Kenichi who didn't touch their bodies at all so far, stretched out his hands for the first time and has begun to grope it between their crotches. They get wet and trace the surface of the outfit which became *jito* by his finger, they seemed to be confirming the dissolved condition inside it.

"Aah... your finger, feels good..."

"Nooo... more, touch more... my clitoris..."

The cunning finger captures the vital part precisely as always, the part that each feels is stimulated. The clitoris is rubbed with the angle and the strength that even I didn't know, the two beautiful girls bring their beautiful eyebrows near, and suffer and utter a cry.

Like the ant which gathers around the candy while doing so it, the lovely lips are finally drawn right and left to ugly penis. As for the never usually possible shameful act, with the red desire to boil up from the interior of the body, another high school girl doing the same thought in the same situation pushes it from behind.

"Aah... licking... Ai-chan..."

"Yes...Natsuki, together..."

The distance of the heart becomes strong for two people by having licked the body of one man clean together; they also change the way of calling each other. Both are also taking partner's saliva already, strangely, it like it of Kenichi, It was the desirable taste so that the sweetness was felt a little.

Although panting in impulse of the sharp pleasure where two people crawl from between the crotch and climb, they hold the penis when they stretch out their hands and put their lips on it.

(Oooh... Great ...)

According to Kenichi who lay at full length, it was a dreamlike scene.

The penis which is dark, and is indecency which towers vigorously so as to be amazed me. The huge head of the triangle red purple swells tightly gets on the point. The penis wriggles like a weird art object on the surface; its brutal aspect is made deeper.

" Teacher it is enormous...and it becomes full ..."

"The vulgar shape... is erotic..."

Because two beautiful girls bring their faces near surely now from both sides, they are going to offer virgin's kiss. Natsuki and Aiko excel in the Ellice woman school where it works in exceptionally lovely, after I make the opposite white face and the suntanned face which burned positively glow with excitement and shyness, they are prettier than usual.

When two people stare a little and laugh with *uhuhu*, they pushed their pink lips to the black rugged surface from right and left at the same time. In that way the repeat the light kiss like a small bird pecks bait, rain of kisses are being showered on the aspect.

In stimulation from the point of glans a little while ago, love liquid flows slowly. Though it blows and it that spills drips from the point to foundation, two beauties don't have the appearance in which such a thing worries either, they don't also seem interested in the smell of the fishy male.

In that way, where first tongue is extended after all was Natsuki.

When the forward liquid that overflows from the bell entrance, flows,

and has come out is licked locking by the tongue of the pink color and taken, Looking at that, also Aiko extends her tongue in the same way. Though two people seem to have been feeling shy first, when each begins to use the tongue more boldly, it was becoming aggressive one after another.

"It's solid... It is enormous... aaaah... "

"Enormously being.. It's thick and hard... It is like iron..."

As Natuki forward the classmate it probably hesitates that from first lewd oral skill is administered. Though timid tongue use was rather conservative first, when moving the red tentacle a little, it becomes gradually bold, she begins to use the tongue to widen tongue mind immediately, and to lick the ice cream.

"Oh! Bravo!"

"Ah, this is good, isn't it?"

"Then, it is this groove? "

The beauty girls study directly by the fact that Kenichi showing the reaction, the power addition and subtraction, the place, and how to lick are steadily advanced. Though it doesn't far reach artfulness like a professional woman of course, still to initiate the innocent active female senior high school students in indecent work in this way, it's simply the teacher favor which tells a thing to a person.

"Look, Ai-chan. I feel the place of this seam to be"

"Aah, here?"

"Very often. When I'll do there lickingly by my tongue, Teacher happiness... hu hu"

The lewd lesson continues.

The act of two people becomes more radical, it makes like the harmonica to laying the mouth and it holds it in one's mouth, the ditch of the gills is deliberately traced by the tongue. When I raise the voice when sticking fast to the bell entrance of the point with *chu*, it is accomplished that Aiko who improves feelings even screws in my tongue there.

"Nooo... it's muddy..."

"Ai-chan, Saliva, It's too much...but, It is tasty..."

Saliva which beautiful girls have begun to spin mixes and is covered the whole penis. Both without other party's saliva's completely worrying, it is repeated to smear it of I newly when the adhering saliva is licked and it takes it.

"Nhuhuhuhu.... Then, I ty to pack it.."

In that way, when Natuki arranges breath more and more, she has begun to have the tip of the huge penis in her mouth with the pretty lip

with *zubuzubu* after she licked her lips in no time.

"Oooooouh... "

As a result, the science teacher that the direct stimulation to the most sensitive part was irritated, the voice of pleasure is instinctively raised. Natsuki who is delighted to the reaction, while the entrance is greatly occupied to a huge glans, she smiles, she begins to shake the neck up and down slowly.

(Aaaa... It's intolerable...)

Of course, there is an experience in the past. The extremely natural act to perform by all means, when I go in the brothel. However, it is the active high school girl of my school to perform it, besides, the stimulation is destructive because it is an exceptional beautiful girl.

"Nnnmuuuuu... nnmufuuuu.."

While raising *jiyubujiyubu* sound, Natuki shakes the neck slow. Her small lip winds and evokes an intense frictional stimulus tight because it's too huge. Aiko buries her face hard in the bottom, the big penis is licked, she stimulates the origin with her tongue.

The indecent harmony of two beautiful girls.

"nhuh... This time it is my mouth..."

I would get hard soon. When Natsuki separates the mouth, Aiko brings her mouth near the tip this time; she has it in her mouth without hesitating about the penis which became muddy with saliva of another person. Although it is unprecedented, as for being skillful, this is because she is made to already have it in her mouth in a dream many times, and she was made to learn.

While looking pretty, and looking at Kenichi, she lets her face go up and down slowly and she tightens it with her lip. Saliva which overflowed from the edge of lips, flows to the going along root in the penis while twinkling.

"Oooooh... unbearable..."

Kenichi raises it with new stimulation varying in both the angle and the temperature in the bed where he lay at full length. Aiko without from similar to Natuki first being modest, her thick fellatio is being done while building erotic sound of water as *jubu*jubu*. Her hair with the ponytail held by a pink ribbon shakes, she keeps spreading to the sweat of the girl and the bedroom where the body odor is narrow more and more.

"Teacher, it seems to be pleasant.... Then, Natsuki will taste the root..."

The science teacher is in the bedroom in his home, Heaven in this world was tasted dealing with 2 beauty high school students.

After that, how much time might passed. As for high school 2nd grade

beauty girl combination, they repeat the still indecent double fellatio endlessly. The layer of saliva is innumerable piled up on the skin of the black penis; it became muddy with saliva of the beautiful girls from the origin to the tip.

The glans which was held in the mouth alternately many times, becomes gigantic so as to stretch more and more, and to be amazed by myself, Natsuki and Aiko are doing deep kisses around the glans. Lips overlap with the pink lips of the high school girl, the dark red male weapon shakes at the center. The tongues inevitably stimulate the glans because they twine the tongues each other, the mixing saliva from both is smeared.

The oral sexual intercourse of two to which hipbone melts people of borrowing.

However, it has come also for Kenichi to want to counterattack slowly.

"Hey. Sit on either me"

"I get it!"

"There!"

When two beautiful girls stop service once, they laugh with couscous to see each other's faces.

"Shut up!"

"Kyaa! Noooo!"

As for Kenichi extending the hand, when Natuki of the left side he grasps the crotch thickly, she is made to extend on me forcibly. When the pillow is pulled on the head and the angle is adjusted, between Natuki's crotch which shinningly is covered with the cloth which is glossy that tries comes before Kenichi's eyes.

"Yaaa... pervert ..."

While it is the appearance of the cheerleader riding on, pointing to the appearance of six nine, even then voice of the protest which Natuki lifts dissolved sweetly. Originally at the stage said becoming the cheerleader, like confessing loving what is seen by the person, I am excited at such an appearance.

When I wave my bottom to and fro to provoke her, the penis in the presence is held in her mouth again.

Kenichi of one side again looking at the spectacle before the eyes keeps swallowing the raw saliva. A large amount of love liquid has already been vomited between groins of Natsuki, the wet reaches to the outfit much less the panty. There is a stain along the form of the female genital tract densely lengthwise, the part of that focusing on the characteristic of thick 17 years old it is ill-smelling, but having risen does not accumulate and is excited.

"Uguuuuuu!!"

While raising an unknown rant, Kenichi buries his face between Natsuki's groin. The bear that empties the belly after hibernation must lick the honey of a large favorite dish, I grab while fully thoroughly enjoying the smell.

"Muguuuu!!"

Natsuki still holding the penis in the mouth was the turn to raise the overcast squeal this time.

Anyway I made passion all the time during an interval until I came to here after a game. When teacher's face is seen, it is not possible to endure it any longer; the body kept having heat for a long time. Thus, Kenichi's whole body even if you serve with the tongue, I couldn't help wanting the pleasure that was much more direct during the meantime.

As for Natuki to whom many degrees have received such behavior already, she knows the pervert propensity of this science teacher thoroughly. The sweaty sexual organs where this man does not wash by his, I love to lick it, and to suck it.

Purposely, in order to push between the crotches this is covered in the outfit to his face, while dropping the waist, my mouth absorbs and makes the penis which stuffed in my mouth fully intensely.

(It is large... aaa... my head feels dizzy...)

The mouth is occupied, and it will push by unjustness and it is

expanded, Natuki, remembers the kind of excitation where the head becomes white with just that. When it sucks, the mucus which is made muddily from the point overflowing in the mouth, it melts in saliva by scooping it by the tongue and it swallows.

(Delicious... why, why is this...)

I have had a boyfriend, speaking frankly, I disliked it.

When I include it which was half covered with skin white in my mouth, bitterness and the acrid taste spread through serving in my mouth, I was desperate if I bore nausea. Though the lover pestered many times, I'm not possible to come to like it and refuse it absolutely recently.

Therefore, though at first, there was disgust with the teacher, the harsh taste and the unpleasant taste, without doing at all when licking actually timidly, rather it was the favorite taste that I wanted to experience more.

(Aaa! Not good! I agree with so much!! Don't lick it so much!)

The waist is held firmly, and the face is buried between crotches, Natsuki is making her head melt in the pleasure which runs through an encephalon from thigh time while holding the penis in the mouth desperately. It's despised and it's gambled away at a fleshy tongue before it's abnormal from the top of the outfit, the crotch is already muddy with love liquid and saliva which permeated it from the inside and the outside.

"Then, this time it is Aiko turn"

"Hiiii!! Unpleasaaant!!"

For a while, when skill it does between Natuki's crotch, the lewd beast lifts the body of Aiko in the same way, it let her sit astride one's face.

"What are you talking about. While saying that it isn't liked, you of this, it is already wet"

"Yaaah!! Embarrassing! Don't say it!!"

Between the crotch of the white outfit where smell and taste differ delicately, Kenichi licks and slips tongue. Aiko has the penis that warped in the mouth this time; this feel differing delicately does not accumulate. Of course, Natuki takes charge basis and the sack; she adds stimulation with her tongue and her fingers.

"Mufuuuuuu! Uufuuuuh!!"

Blood becomes the torrent and flows into the penis profusely, while letting two beautiful girls lick it, and they suck the male penis which expanded like a balloon, the teacher had an expression of delight on his face in the white outfit which gets wet and sets the smell of the thick girl free and was clinging.

Chapter 20: Meat party

Pierce fellation to two high school girls in the irregular six nine, when I'm also satisfied for myself to taste the thigh time when the love liquid is dripped around, I had them take off their outfits and lining up in the bed on all fours.

As for Natuki who wears the clothes of the blue cheerleader outfit and sexy black panty, As for Aiko of white tennis look and the blue striped panty, they attached in the white ground and have been stuck between the respective groins.

"Noooo... Quickly..."

"...Aaa... I'm embarrassed..."

While showing between the thighs which became soaking wet, while two people beg the abnormal teacher who is looking at the appearance, they shake their waists windingly. Because I use the red tentacle again and am making them have carnal desire, the faces of two beautiful girls have finished melting by excitement and desire.

Still, Kenichi thinks.

Natuki whose color is white has worn the black underwear, Aiko who is tanned, and does clean light brown wears white underwear. The contrast of the color of the skin and the color of the undergarment both, I emphasize each beauty and indecency.

"Teacheer... quickly... Natsuki want to eat it..."

"Aaa... already, no longer I'm irritated by you... teacher, I'd like to do dirty..."

Two people, while happily displaying their hips on the bed, sweet voices are raised a little while ago for the blow of the penis. Of course the red tentacle climbs all over their whole body, I can visually confirm to do both of the auras that have gone out of their bodies are thick pink colors and to come into rut completely.

"Say the more erotic thing, plead for it"

Both hands are put in each panties, while playing with it to like the pubic region which became soggy, I smirk maliciously. The red tentacle that coiled itself around the whole body of two people while doing it so erodes to an aura in greed, 17-years old combination's sexual desire is compulsorily improved.

"Nooo, mean..."

".Su, such a thing, I can't say... aaah!"

When the finger enters into the vagina hole, two people who let their body feel scared for the stimulation. I tighten the finger which I brought sharply; satisfaction cannot be provided with the finger after all, however, saying a shameful dialog also has resistance.

But furthermore sending a red wave from the finger, when inserting the power of the succubus inside the uterus directly, Also two people were the limit.

"Aaa... Please! Teacher's big one... inserting in Natuki!"

"Me too... Please give it me! The teacher being thick, it is hard... quickly..."

"More.. say more lasciviously"

However, the succubus still irritates it. These two people are in the dream; I know that more radical word is mentioned.

"... Aaa, I want sex! Teacher's penis, I want you to put it in me!! Straight penis, move!!"

"Yaaah, my...my pussy, teacher's, it's thick, so I'd like to make it spitting!! My pussy, I want to do it with the penis of the teacher deeply!!"

Reason is burnt off, two people who babble out lines such as the graffiti of the rest room. Is this the usual dream or already the reality, the distinction might not be attached.

Two beauties who pass as an idol plead there; I was at the limit of endurance. When I remove Aiko's white-blue striped panty sideward, my penis, clamminess was by saliva and going too far ahead, is being rammed quickly.

"Ahiiiii!! Guuuuuuuu!"

For the invasion of the penis which it be said that I have finished getting wet, and is too huge, Aiko screams and makes her body afraid. The extended mucous membrane screams so as to be merciless, the sweet pleasure is severer than that and runs through the whole body and roasts her brain.

When the mucous membrane which shrunk tight is forced open, the sweet meat is being matched in no time.

(Aaa...dream..it is the same as the dream...amazing...)

The one violated actually is only that day, after that every night to this penis it is penetrated in dream. Both the hardness and the size are the same as the dream, after all the pleasure was stronger than the dream.

The finger that grasped the sheet, it whitens by the power.

"Here!"

"Hoooooo! Aaahiiiaaaa!"

I finish burying it to the very end, when I attack the womb depths mercilessly, Aiko falls into orgasm while making the muscle of the whole body stiffen. The very limit and the squeezing raising of the penis of the teacher, who swallowed to the interior of the womb, the inner fold is

twining uprightly windingly.

(Aaa... high school girl pussy, It's intolerable...)

A great deal of energy is issued from the body, I who absorbed that feel that power overflows more in the body. It will swell up by the time the penis is more ferocious, Aiko who is in the middle of the ecstasy is bundled off ahead of that further.

In that way, when the spasm of the beauty girl is enjoyed fully, I slip simply, after it's removed, this time it keeps intruding roughly in Natuki of the appearance.

"Hiiiiii! Cumming!!! liih!"

In the stimulus which is obtained finally, It's being also greedy for the acme here by the first blow. The teacher's penis which has been already put in many times, but its size would still remember first pain slut, it is made to the material that feels even it.

"Oooh, the penis seems to break off..."

The sphincter which I strengthened by cheerleading shrinks tightly, I tighten it to bite the penis which I had in my vagina. When it is pierced the uterus mouth honestly and is rubbed, I faint in agony while shedding tears. Naturally energy flows into the body of Kenichi in the meantime, furthermore, the penis greatly expands firmly.

(Natuki's tightening the entrance is enormous.... As for Aiko's squeezing

the whole is cartridge viewing...)

Compete in taste by the vagina of two students, I have a wicked smile. As for youthful Natuki's and Aiko's tightening, the position and strength being different delicately, I love both irresistible.

"Hey. You try kissing"

"Aaa..."

"Nooo... "

When the abnormal teacher gives an order while thrusting his penis into Aiko's vagina again, two people who hesitated lined up the bottom, and while the beginning's becoming on all fours, I put the lips such as the petal and kiss.

"Mufuuuh..."

"Amuuuuu... "

With the water sound *pechapecha*, although it has not ordered, two people be entwined tongue adjusting, I find out that a real deep kiss is being even done. I am just looking at the movement of the tongue and become unbearable, with the waist which attaches white skirt the deepest section is devastated in big stroke without modesty.

Again, Returning to Natuki, after enjoying inside fully, when I pull out

the penis, I screw integrity between the lips of two people exchanging a kiss.

"Hey. Because you spitted it out, clean it"

"Aah...you are terrible..."

"No, terrible smell..aaa... "

The penis which became muddy by the honey liquid I put out, even then extending tongue from left and right, it licks gently and turns. Even the serious soup with which I sided with mud like egg white here and there, they lick in a joyful expression and take it.

After the faces finish melting in the desire and pleasure already, they are fascinating like a dirty prostitute and beautiful.

When I do that and make them taste the penis much, I made two people do on the back this time. As for two people who wear the respective uniform on the bed, they greatly open it between the crotches under the miniskirt and wait for me.

"Now. Which will I eat first, vanilla or chocolate?"

When I say so while smirking, they understand it immediately and do the lovely pleading.

"Aah. Vanilla is more delicious ..., Teacher"

"No, chocolate is sweeter... Eat chocolate..."

"Ai-chan, dirty! Vanilla is better, right? Vanilla's pussy, is delicious"

"Even if. More, I want to do more.... Hey, Teacher. Chocolate is eaten. Chocolate's pussy is so much sweeter."

It does so and it fights ahead mutually, two beautiful girls of white skin and the light-brown skin. Also two people while it is the respective uniform form, their legs are expanded by not being any further and waited for me. In front of the delicious high school girls not to be inferior to sometime soon, the indecent animal that thought of luxurious thing it will eat from either one.

"Aah...teacher...as for here?"

"Hey feel here.... Like this, when it does how?"

"Aaa... it is good, both..."

After he makes the upper part of body lean on the end of the bed, the opinion that Kenichi of the stark-naked becomes numb is expressed. This is also stark-naked between the thigh, Natsuki Kurosawa and Aiko

Kawashima, though it's sprawled from left and right, I inform the penis which towers between the thigh about a countenance from left and right, I caress thickly with the finger and tongue.

It is a double fellatio taking two people, the combination improves discernibly.

The small bedroom is full of the smell of the heavy nature; it can be sultry in the smell now if somebody enters here. The sheet of the bed becomes muddy with sweat and the body fluid which three people drained, the underwear which girls took off messily is scattered on the floor.

From that 3 people including me indulge in the pleasure each other all night; it is for a long time in the bed excluding meal, the rest room, and the shower. The date already changes, and it is Monday of the makeup holiday, meanwhile, three people had sex all the time in this way just to have taken some sleep.

First, the feast of the meat started in tennis and cheerleader uniforms, it is intertwined by the stark-naked following the soap play with the bathroom afterwards, it intersected for a long time in the bed excluding several-time meals and showers. The indecent beast demands girls, the girls seeking the indecent beast; the partner was not released from the bed mutually.

Preparing from the origin to alibi, Natuki who is the schedule which stays of course, Also Aiko being persuaded by Natsuki, comes to the point of staying, Natsuki's undesirable friend cooperated in the alibi making.

Aiko who knew the forbidden fruit called the pleasure of the nature, the extent where Kenichi and Natuki are surprised in between yesterday and present two days it becomes positively, depth of sensitivity and the peak becomes large attendant upon that, the art to delight the immoral sexual act teacher improved remarkably.

Furthermore the extent which the combination play which is done with two is surprised it becomes good, the first way it is not something which will be awkward, Kenichi was delighted by skillful cooperation so that I said that the two-wheeled vehicle play of a famous soap was also written at all.

At that time Kenichi has ejaculated 4 times, Natsuki and Aiko shared and swallowed the semen when gladly licking and taking it. Mysteriously whenever Kenichi's semen is received in the interior of the womb and drunk, it was actually felt that dependence on Kenichi and the pleasure increased.

Though Natsuki and Aiko tasted the ecstasy many times, Kenichi is careful not to take too much energy away from two people. When I reach the ecstasy too many times, the energy of the girls is exhausted, it's because I knew to become unconsciousness like Natsuki at the first time.

"Is it time to return soon?"

"Aah, already?"

"Noo, not yet..."

Because it is past 6:00 of the evening, their parents might worry about both slowly. So that neither I nor they comes out in the school, it is necessary to be careful.

"Hey? Let's do only one more time?"

Saying so and having pleaded previously, it was Aiko who had been feeling shy until yesterday. After she is dyed in the poison of the succubus completely by now, she has been changed to an abnormal female senior high school student by the lecherousness which would be happy to be tasted to the hole in Kenichi's bottom.

"In Aiko's vagina, teacher's huge penis is put in..."

Without saying so and waiting for the answer of Natsuki and Kenichi, she sits astride on Kenichi who is sitting cross-legged and sits down, she grasps the raising penis abruptly by her one and fit it in her genital.

"Aaaaa...iiiii...."

While shooting the aura of deep-red color from the entire body, the big and beautiful pupil is smoked to the desire and Aiko who bends backward, if only the expression is seen, it is like the junkie that found the medicine.

"Ah...great...unbearable..."

The figure which covets pleasure while moving the waist by her slowly was indecent in greed like a ripe married woman. For the behavior that is different from Aiko until yesterday, Kenichi and Natsuki float wicked smile, nod each other and exchange kisses.

"Feeling good...aaa...it is so great..."

I'm enchanted to the interest of tennis that I enter the high school and meet; it was the life that was flooded with tennis so far. The enjoyment which steadily becomes good, it was thought that I may dedicate all of the high school life.

However, I didn't know.

By seeming that such a thing fades away, how wonderful this pleasure is.

The huge penis brings it, the sweet overwhelmingly pleasure that melts the brain. I serve the whole body of the strong man with my finger, tongue and my mouth, the sense of control shall tingle back.

"It is good, it is terrible... Teacher... because it is the last, it is cum with all one's might?"

"Ah..."

I knew everything in these two days, my own weak point. The waist is matched to the felt point, strong stimulation that pierced the head ahead came when rubbing.

"Ahiiii!"

At the same time, someone's finger enters the anus, it becomes same with the penis into which my vagina route is expanded, and a doubtful pleasure is produced. The teacher crawl the tongue over the scruff who is full of kiss marks, I was able to stick out of the tender meat with sharp cuspid.

"Higuuuuuuuuuu!! Aaaaaaguuuuaaaaaaaa!!"

The pleasure signal accepted in the body removes all limiters, Aiko jumps into a huge whirlpool while screaming.

"Aaaaaaaaah! ! "

I shake my whole body shudderingly and reach the richly colored ecstasy, I make my nail to the back of the teacher embracing tightly. After countless sparks fly in the inside of my closed eyes, I make the sound like the popcorn which brain warmed with a microwave oven boom and explode.

"Huhiiiiiii!!"

Though the red aura to which Aiko's body is worn extends explosively if a large amount of character energy is discharged, as if there was a black

hole there, everything of that keeps being sucked by Kenichi's body. The large quantity of energy is compressed, when it's drawn in by the black bruise while being huge, it started suddenly.

"Ooooooooooooh!!!"

As soon as the large amount of sex energy that Aiko vomited has entered the body, a severe pain runs through and Kenichi faints in agony to the whole body.

"Hiiii!"

"Noooo! Teacher!!"

Aiko who was sitting astride between the thigh and Natsuki who clung to a scruff and skip, it agonizes on the bed. The pain runs in the whole body as having become tired with an innumerable gimlet, aloof from two people who assume the blank surprise on the floor, it rolls in the bed and it turns.

"Gaaaaa!! Guuuuuaaaaaaaaaa!"

"Aah..."

"H, how will you do..."

Natuki and Aiko which will be been flustered.

Though there was no sign until a while ago, I look at Kenichi who raised something like such attack suddenly and, it is not possible to do very.

"Teacher! Are you ok?"

"Is an ambulance called? Hey?"

However, within only one minute, the acute pain to attack the whole body is sudden in the same way as time that came; it disappeared from the body completely. To the whole body though it was Kenichi who profusely scratched the sweat, being released from the suffering like the hell, while spitting rough breath, the expression of the relief floats on the face.

It was like Natsuki and Aiko.

"Ah, that's a relief.... But, All right, teacher?"

"Call an ambulance? Hey, teacher..."

Though it was Kenichi who was stark-naked to repeat rough breath for a while, he looked at two people when he opened eyes before long. The eyes are reddish subtly, the color without seeing is done.

Two people who see the eyes and shiver runs to the back for some reason.

"... Te, teacher ...is, all right?"

"...A..ho, how did you do?"

When I don't answer to that and set up the body, in order to verify the condition of the body, the neck is turned. In that way, when breath is sucked largely, as that back swelled up in Natuki and Aiko eyes, it was visible. Something pushes up the back from the inside, like trying to expand the wing greatly.

"Ah, it's OK.... you take the bath before you return, and will be refreshed.."

"Y, yes ..."

"All right..."

It is full of sweat, when the female senior high school student making the smell of the semen have indignantly from whole body is suggested, both stand up obediently.

"Hey...teacher, truly all right?"

"Aaah, I worry about you....You suffered so much..."

The leading beauties draw close right and left to the teacher also at the Ellice woman school named Natsuki and Aiko, they raise a weak voice

and cling. Both experience the sex in which even the bone melts with the succubus for one whole day mostly, they changed to completely different women from the inside.

"Teacher... in the bath, to make last...? Right?"

"Not, Only Ai-chan is tricky.... Natsuki also dirty... "

With two beautiful girls under arm, I face the bathroom. The black bruise that shape like the bat that exists on the penis, it seems to be growing a little somehow.

Though it did not see from two people, the expression floated a wicked, cunning smile for the seen one to shiver.

Chapter 21: Music teacher

The morning gathering starts as usual.

Because vice-principal Usami is hospitalized, Mr. Yamada the national language teacher is representing him. However, I'm smart, in contrast to Usami who accurately describes the instructions the description of Yamada is rough and really hard to understand, therefore the teachers who hear his instructions at the staff room also have a troubled face.

In the time when I'm depressed by such boredom, Tomomi Honda who is a part-time music teacher, suddenly I noticed that her eyes were following the man.

(No way... again, when I...)

The man who is sitting far away in the staff room, his face looks bored while still listening to Yamada's story. I see his uncharacteristic face, and notice that he saw me again and blush.

After I'm accepted in this Ellis woman school, it already becomes more than three years. I graduated from a music college, and I was lucky to be accepted as a part-time music teacher in two high schools with the connection of my father. I went to Ellis all girls' high school which is my alma mater and work there from Wednesday to Friday.

It's a part-time work therefore the hourly wage is a very small amount, because of that, I have a lot of free time and I'm not restrained by club

activities. In above all I'm a daughter of a high-class family, because my father is managing a big company, so the amount of the salary isn't a big problem. Furthermore I have a fiancé and soon i will be married, on this occasion as congratulation I'm going to resign.

"...I finished that's all of the instructions. Let's do our best day today"

Yamada who's personality is rough and sloppy, omitted the small explanation and the morning gathering have been brought to an end forcibly. Because the report in itself is circulated with the paper and can be project, even such a method won't be a big problem.

(Today, I have from the third lesson Class 1 of the second year for two hours...)

The music lessons are fit to the three days attendance of Tomomi from Wednesday to Friday, and it is a lesson with a two class combination, it isn't much often because of the time block. Thus, because two hours in the morning are vacant today, I can prepare the lesson.

When I look up suddenly, all teachers were leaving the staff room. Like myself, there shouldn't be lessons in the morning today, for the man who always isn't in the staff room. He seems to stay in the room in the edge of the top floor of this school building all the time.

That guy is weird and rumored around the teachers. I also thought so.

However, the science teacher won't leave my head.

(So...because I have such a dream...)

Tomomi remembers her too shameful dream that she has had today, in the staff room in the morning when everyone left, her heart was beating really fast.

The class of 4th period ends and the class intended for the two classes of the second year ends. Students put away the sheet music and musical instruments from the music room while talking in high spirit, when it is over, they return to their classrooms between the friends respectively.

(Oh? That child ...)

I find one student putting the musical instrument away in it and look at the face for a while. Many students gather between their friends, one student whom only seems to float alone. I catch sight of an awfully short skirt.

(But... that child, I think it had a lot of friends...?)

The student, who was healthy and tanned, with the character liked brightly by anyone, should have been always in the circle of people. If I am not mistaken, she is the captain of the tennis club, and she was an athletic vigor girl.

But now, the beautiful girl who is in the view of Tomomi has totally the atmosphere like another person.

She says nothing and just stands up; her whole body overflows with

stickily gloss or sex appeal. Unthinkable from the age of a high school second year student, I feel the appearance of an adult woman. The sexy charm like a ripe married woman.

It is no wonder that she is isolated in this from the circumference.

"Ka, kawashima?"

When I talk to Aiko Kawashima from Class 1 of the second year, she doesn't seem to be awkward that I am troubled with her being lonely.

"... Ms. Honda.... Is anything?"

Her face which says so and turns to me, it also doesn't have a bit of the shadow such as the bullying and outsider. However on the other hand, there is no brightness like the sun which this girl should have had, it is air of an adult woman that she has now. No, something which is more obscene.

"Well, you... were there anything? Really, your atmosphere has changed..."

"...Is that so? Especially, I didn't changed anything..."

The expression of Aiko, who laughs thinly because it says so, it was more precocious for a long time than me who is 26-year-old.

(By any chance....Though it is said that the high school student

experiences it in summer ...)

A lot of high school girls lose their virgin during the summer vacation, it is said to join the ranks of adult woman. Even as for this high school that is famous for severe education at school, every year such people existed by our students. However, I know Aiko who isn't such a type, she was an innocent tennis girl.

"Th, the skirt, isn't it slightly too short..."

"... Is it? But, other students are also putting it on like this?"

The miniskirt is about 30 cm above the knee, the serious music teacher frowns.

"It, it, don't you see it?"

"... You want to see, you should have seen it, isn't it? I'm fine"

Aiko who says so and laughs, she was decadent and was sensual. The expression is seen, though it is not cold, Tomomi's body is trembling.

"If there is no business, can I go? Slightly because there is a place I need to stop by ..."

"... Eh, yes.... Of course..."

When the beautiful girl laughs slightly, she holds a textbook in her hand, and she is going to leave the music room.

"... Ka, kawashima....The place you stop by..."

Tomomi is surprised in spite of being herself after hearing it. Why inquiring about such a thing, I didn't understand it myself, but it came out of my mouth at once.

"The science preparation room....Because it is the same floor when it is here, it is near?"

Aiko who said so, and looked back at the door, I didn't understand it, but she licked the tongue in no time and put it up and grinned for some reason. The face is seen, and in Tomomi's whole body, a real chill ran through.

.....

The next day.

Tomomi, who similarly finishes the class of the fourth period, confirmed that the students of the first year returned to each classroom. After the schoolgirls who have finished practicing the chorus praises each other about the respective singing voice and banters, I looked happy while being in high spirits.

(By the way...I also return to the staff room)

When I confirm that the last student left, I confirm whether there isn't a thing left behind once again in the room. In that way when I check it is all right, I close the door and step into the corridor. Because there is the class of the third year this afternoon, I come back anyway. It isn't even necessary to turn the key.

One student who walks opposite to the far place on the hallway to my sight was found. The fifth floor that is the top floor of the school building doesn't have a so-called common classroom, each special room lined up. Therefore walking at the time just before the lunch break, it's a little strange time-wise.

(That...? Is that Kawashima??)

She said only a little in class yesterday, it was Aiko Kawashima of the second year who was the captain of the tennis club. It is far and I only see the back figure, the walking and atmosphere are equal with Aiko in my memory.

(Again, to the science preparation room at such a time. She also went yesterday. Why...?)

Something gives out a warning in my head. Is it intended for Aiko, or for me, Tomomi doesn't understand it.

When it is to the room in the edge of the north side when I notice, I also was walking slowly. While walking quietly so as not to make a noise, I'm approaching step by step.

There will be always a few people coming and going. The air that stagnates coldly seems to stagnate in the interior of the passage. The smell of wax for the school painted during summer vacation, the smell mixes and it hangs to my body.

(She went into here?)

I stop in front of the door written as the science preparations room, I decide to breathe deeply and see the run of events. I don't hear anything from the inside, peacefulness was ruling at this place isolated from the pother in a lunch break.

Then, it was noticeable that the door in the science room that was sideways was open. The science room and the science preparations room form a line side by side, they have the door facing the corridor each, even the inside is connected by a door.

As a matter of course, nobody is in the pitch-black science room, there is no sign of a person at all. When I show courage and look in the inside, the door connected with the science preparation room is a little open, I saw the light leaking faintly from there.

(Because I only confirm what she makes ...)

I'm drawn into the door of the opening science room, Tomomi has advanced slowly. Because as for the science room the blackout curtain is pulled to the window even at the noon, it's dim and unpleasant.

(A strange smell.... And it's somewhat weird...)

Smell of the chemicals assailing my nose mincingly, Tomomi regretted that she entered. Why have I come to such an unpleasant place, even I don't understand and the curiosity a little while ago withers at once.

(A, after all... I'll stop...)

I don't know what it is, but after I think it's dangerous somehow, I try to rush and turn back.

"... Aah...noo..."

At that time, Tomomi startles to hear the voice of a woman clearly and becomes stiff. I seem to have heard the voice from the science preparation room.

(...Eh...then...Kawashima?)

Being in the science preparations room, perhaps with Midou Kenichi, the science teacher, it must be Aiko Kawashima who entered a little while ago. I don't know what these two people are doing at the place where nobody comes, is the voice from a short while ago the response.

"...Uh...yaah..."

(Hi!!)

I heard it more clearly this time. A weak voice that a clear woman raises, it is made from the high school girl to raise it, a sexy gasp which is too vividly.

The answer that the voice shows is clear. However, for Tomomi who doesn't have the man experience at all, it was the unknown world.

Tomomi, who was born as a young lady, was raised from the kindergarten to the university in the pure culture. Her father who dotes on Tomomi is strict Catholic, Tomomi was not allowed to any friendship with a man. She didn't even kissed yet not even her fiancé, and Tomomi is still a pure virgin until she become this 26-year-old of age.

(Only a little... after confirming what they do, I'll return immediately...)

The curiosity is superior to the sense of fear again, I'm walking slowly so as not to make any noise. Because the bottom of the nurse shoes is made of rubber, I can walk without making a sound really if it is a floor of the linoleum.

In that way when I arrive at the door which finally leads to the science preparations room, I understood that the gap of the door was open subtly. Light is leaking from the inside, and the curtain of the neighboring room seems to be opened.

It is noted to visit carefully and not to make noise, and my eyes are applied to the space. My eyes which the focus did not fit for a while see the spectacle which is connected with the retina as an image when becoming accustomed to the brightness.

"!!!"

I bear the voice hard that almost leaks unintentionally. The scene was shocking.

The science teacher who turned to this place, and wore a suit, is in a daunting pose. The schoolgirl who is showing the back figure kneels to the floor between the groins, and her head was slowly moving back and forth. Though I don't see the schoolgirl because the face turns to the other side, it must be Aiko Kawashima from the back figure and the hairstyle.

(Hi...a, that is... by any chance...)

Of course there is not what I experienced by myself, I have heard that a woman caressed the genitals of the man with her mouth as knowledge. It was a dirty act so that it couldn't be believed from Tomomi, who is a virgin, it is obvious that the schoolgirl in front performs it.

(Such... to lick the place where pee comes out... it is dirty...)

It was Tomomi, who became unpleasant in the love of cleanliness like the virgin, and on the other hand, her body becomes hot and is incredibly excited. Saliva gush forth in my mouth, I swallow it as not to make a sound.

"... Mumuu...aamuuh..."

When I strain my ear well, I hear sound of water called indecent with

the weak voice that the girl raises. Match it with the shaking ponytail of Aiko, the sound affects the regular, quiet science room.

When I see it for a while, while being stunned, the science teacher spoke something to Aiko. When Aiko stops her obscene work, the man takes off his belt while sounding a metallic sound.

(Hi!)

If the pair of trousers is lowered as it is, it becomes the lower half of the body naked, It turned sideways this time. And the girl moves to the front.

(Hiaaa! What is it, that!! It is what!!!)

I endure that my voice almost leaks unintentionally desperately. The scene in the very front, it was so shocking.

Something like a black long sword, it towered from man's lower half of the body. The surface reflects light that enters from a window, it is indecent and shines dully glaringly.

(Aaa...that is...that is, of the man...)

For Tomomi who hasn't looked at the penis which erected, it was unmistakable fear and disgust for the target. The male genitals that warp in ugliness, it was a totally different organ and abominable shape from father's that I have seen at a young age.

However, while, according from Tomomi, facing a horrifying varicose penis dirtily, the beautiful girl sitting on the floor laughs incredibly. When her white fingers twines around the penis, it is rubbed and set up by slow movement.

(You...ka, Kawashima...)

I didn't see it directly so far because I was covering my head, the work is indecent in this way when I see it, it isn't at all an act that a teenage girl should perform. But as for essential Aiko while laughing as usual, she continues the indecent work.

Chapter 22: Lewd dream again

Aiko who treated the penis with her left hand slowly for a while, stretched out her tongue while laughing. She puts her tongue between the groins of the teacher. Tomomi, who is surprised from this scene, sees how Aiko puts her tongue on the penis and licks it.

"Hih!"

She screamed when she saw this obscene act and suddenly held her mouth in panic and withdraw from the door. She waited for a while to hear someone come, but nothing changed in that room. Fearfully she looked through the gap of the door again. Without noticing Tomomi, Aiko in her school uniform is still licking the penis. It is a dirty act, but she begins to use her arm to stroke the penis, it begins to erect and she puts her sticky saliva on the penis. Her face is completely flushed and her big and beautiful eyes are intoxicated for excitement.

"Aah...teacher, I'll lick here..."

Aiko's arm moves the same as before and slips between the groin of the science teacher and is sticking to it. While turning her head a little toward the top, she licks the sack of the teacher with her tongue.

"...Aah...it is a delicious...sense..."

(Nah!!)

Tomomi felt fear and hatred already and she can't understand the act and words the girl is doing. To think that such a dirty place is eaten and that it is tasty. However, the strange thing is that even if she is full of hatred, fear, and contempt she can't turn her eyes away from this act. Aiko's red lips and her hand moves slowly while holding the penis. Everything is saved in her head and she becomes charmed.

"Uhuhu...moreover, do you want that I put it in my mouth?...Okay...I will hold it in my mouth..."

In no time Aiko takes out her tongue and licks around her mouth. She laughs thinly and opens her mouth wide to swallow the huge tip of the penis.

(Aaaah....)

Her healthy pink lips which doesn't need any lipstick is twining around the penis of the teacher and is gradually inviting it in the mouth. She is doing the fellatio which Tomomi heard from a talk and her heart is throbbing to this too shocking view.

She didn't notice it herself but her body flushed and her face got hot.

(No way...I am excited?)

American pornography is also the vivid scene of the ghastly pale. Moreover, the high school girl who is her student is doing it with the science teacher at this school where she works. While seeing such a

spectacle, she is astonished and aware of herself who is completely sexual excited. Her nipples in her bra are getting hard and the stimulation is unbearable as they rub against the lining. Throbbing pain is inside her shorts and it hurts because her groin is in heat. Hot viscous liquid will overflow from the inside.

Despite being a virgin Tomomi already masturbate. She knows the state of her body and she is surprised and bewildered because she can't do anything. Meanwhile the red lips of the beautiful girl who's eyes are indecent, moves and Tomomi can't turn her eyes away from the penis while drooling saliva and an obscene sound is clearly heard with her ears from the distance.

(Aaa..., w,why...)

The clitoris is throbbing more and more while hurting and erecting. She changes her mind and takes out her hand unintentionally even when she knows, that she can't masturbate in such a place because it is a sacred school. Her hands which are holding the textbook and the notebook become sweaty. While peeping from the gap of the door, she opened her hand a little and was going to grasp it again, but the notebook slides down from her hand and falls onto the floor and makes a thump sound.

"Hii!"

At that moment, the beautiful girl who was holding the penis in her mouth stops the movement a little and she is just looking wary in this way for an instant. Tomomi's eyes and Aiko's eyes stared at each other.

(Hiiii! She saw me!!)

She is already slow by withdrawing her face in panic and the girl should have confirmed who peeped at her obviously.

(I have to escape....soon...)

Tomomi is moved by a strong escape instinct, while she moves backward so that it doesn't make any noise as much as possible. She aims for the door of the far-off science room like a nightmare. Her nurse shoes with the rubber sole make a weak sound tightly, but in this case, she doesn't care because it is unnecessary.

(Hii...hii...)

When she finally reached the hallway she goes away in a quick pace. She is looking straight ahead because of fear and doesn't turn her head around. Her steps are advanced to the stairs which she goes down to the floor below with great devotion. After that she began to run and continued leaking small screams from her mouth. The students looked dubious, when she ran down to the 1st floor quickly. She rushed into the staff room, where all teachers were eating their meals. That place was the usual view of the lunch break and nothing changed.

(Aaaa....)

She sits down collapsed in her seat and finally sighs of relief. Is the reason why my heart is still pounding and pulsating because I run?

"Mmm. What's wrong, Ms. Honda?"

The middle-aged teacher, who passed the 50 and was sitting next to her, was looking at Tomomi in dubious while speaking.

"Well, it is nothing..."

Tomomi who answers so, is trying to fake a smile. However, as if her effort is disturbed by something, it didn't grow at all.

A man is sitting on the brown sofa wearing a worn out suit. He was waiting for Tomomi in a calm and relaxed manner. The man is a person who knows Tomomi well. It is the science teacher Midou Kenichi who also works as part-time teacher in the Ellis all girls' high school like Tomomi. He smiles and laughs, while looking at Tomomi's face patiently.

(A, again...again this scene...)

It is a situation that Tomomi has seen somewhere before and she tries to remember what it is, but for some reason even she doesn't understand why her head is absentminded now, it isn't working well, because she can't remember anything no matter what it is. She still feel like having seen this scene somewhere before. It may be a *déjà vu*, but she is certainly in the same situation, where she can't remember well.

"Hey, Suck"

The science teacher says so casually towards Tomomi who was standing still in utter amazement. A noise was made immediately and a huge penis was taken out.

"Hiiii!"

When Tomomi saw the penis she screamed unconsciously. For Tomomi who is a virgin, the penis of a man is a fearful object. Moreover, the other man isn't her fiancé Takada, it is the teacher she doesn't like and who works in the same school. However her body moves unsteadily, because of the inviting words of the man. She sits down before the man who sat on the sofa. Her head is confused and she doesn't think about anything and can't stop her body moving like a marionette without permission.

(It is unpleasaaant! I hate it! Dirty!! Stoop it!)

It was Tomomi who cried in her mind and her eyes has been glued towards the penis in front of her. The huge reddish violet tip looks like the head of a snake. She is surprised about the size and thickness of his penis and about the black brush which wriggles around the surface.

"Hey, hold it in your mouth"

She clearly understood the words which she heard from the man's voice. With the order it is like that someone take her body over and her left hand lifts and grasps the penis from its own. On her left ring finger she is wearing her diamond engagement ring.

(Hiiii!!)

Tomomi is frightened from touching the penis without her own will and the penis is drawn near to her lovely lips.

"Aaa...I serve it..."

Tomomi is shocked from the words which came out of her own mouth. However the desire which overflows from inside offends her reason and is running out of control. Yesterday, Aiko Kawashima did it and now she stretch out her tongue and lick it around her mouth. She greatly opens her mouth and put the penis in her mouth with the left hand, the huge penis is held inside her mouth slowly and it is crowded inside.

(Aaa...it is hot...)

What she felt first was the temperature, when it enters inside her mouth, the heat, smell and taste spread fully inside. Strangely she think that the taste isn't so bad, but it is rather a favorable taste.

(Why ...why is it so?)

Her lips tighten from his penis and while it rubs inside her mouth it begins to erect and a heavy stimulation runs through her body. From this stimulation her head becomes blank and no thoughts remain. This sensation lets her hatred and fear melt like snow and pleasure is spreading inside her body.

"Aaa...it is tasty..."

Tomomi who is doing the fellatio notices that these words came from her. She heard these words somewhere before but still that haze don't let her remember from where. She put her face up for an instant and sees that he was looking at her while grinning. He is sitting like a king on the sofa and both legs are wide open. When she saw his face the pleasure she felt increased a lot and his gaze is flattering. Every time she moves her face her nipples and her clitoris are hurting because they are rubbing against her cloths and a sweet pleasure runs inside her. It is like a sweet poison which spread through her whole body and is corrupting her.

"Aah...it is great...more..."

While spitting out such words she doesn't stop the fellatio. Every time the penis is rubbing inside her mouth a spark splashes in her eyes and the stimulation is like a drug where she gets addicted to. It is a devil drug, a forbidden trap which catches Tomomi and doesn't let her go anymore. Both her hands are very skillfully and she repeats the back and forth move without getting tired. Sucking sounds fill the whole room and it is like a heavenly sound which is comfortable for me. She confirmed the hardness and size of the penis with her white fingers before she grasp it again. With both her hands Tomomi hold the penis up and with her 10 fingers she softly grasp it like playing a piano. In that way she is holding it in her mouth and plays with her fingers on the angle of the penis.

(Aaa...so good...it is the best...it is pleasant..)

She continues moving her head a number of times like it is infinity she didn't feel tired or pain at all and she seemed to have no limit. However the penis inside her mouth starts to strengthen and makes preparation

for something. Tomomi understood that it is a sign for the pleasure of a man and she increase her back and forth movement and the movement of her hands. Suddenly it came when she started to prepare herself hot liquid was released inside her mouth. The amount of the hot liquid is too large which splash in the depths of her throat and she is desperate to swallow all of it.

(Cummming! Cuuummming!)

Tomomi shakes after a thunder of ecstasy runs through her whole body. With her own orgasm the pleasure in her head was stronger than before.

(Aaa...it is pleasant...)

Tomomi opened her eyes, while still feeling the after effect in her whole body.

For a while, it was Tomomi who has been stunned but she understood that she was sleeping until now and it was only a dream. When she opened her eyes she saw the ceiling she always saw and she know she lies in her bed at home.

(D, dream...again that dream...!)

What she was experiencing a little while ago is recalled with the fresh feeling and she noticed that she has this dream every day and keeps amazed. Tomomi has the same dream all the time day after day. She

holds the penis of the science teacher in her mouth and is doing the fellatio until the ejaculation and simultaneously with it she ejaculates too.

"Aaa...why...why?"

She can't find an answer even when she says it loud. Yesterday too I asked the same question without an answer. She doesn't know at all why she is doing such an indecent act with the timid science teacher she dislike every night.

(But...yesterday in the science room...)

The spectacle she saw yesterday at lunchtime is recalled and she think that it wasn't a dream. She herself peeped in the neighboring room from the door of the science room and she surely witnessed an immoral sexual act between the science teacher and a student. The cute beauty moved her head like Tomomi in her dream while having the penis of the teacher in her mouth.

(Aaa...I saw that is was enormous...and...)

The scene from yesterday is still imprinted in her eyes, the warped penis and the hands holding it and the red lips of the girl. Everything is saved in her memories and can be recalled every time.

(That is reality. This is a dream....But...but the feeling still remains...)

She quietly extended her hand to her mouth and traced its surrounding. Her lips remember the size and hardness of it which she

held in her mouth in the dream and even the movement of the mouth and the tongue is remembered.

"Aaa...nooo"

When she inserts a finger through the joint of her pajama her nipples become hard and moist. The stimulation which runs through her body let her exhale a sweet voice which she is ashamed of.

"It, it is like that..."

When she slides her other hand in her pants her bottom is totally wet and a huge amount of love juice flows out from her bottom.

"Aaah!! lih!! I feel it..."

The pleasure which let her waist melt is running through her body, when she put her finger in her slimy clitoris and she licked her hand which groped her nipples.

(No no aa...why...why I`m feeling it...)

Now in Tomomi`s mind only the erected penis is imagined how she licks it and have it in her mouth and in no time she is cornered to the edge from the swift ecstasy.

"Aaaah! Cum cum cuuumming!!"

Tomomi who wiggles her whole body like a caught fish is influenced by greedy desire and doesn't seem to be satisfied by one time. In refreshing morning light the pure and innocent Tomomi opened her legs and was devoted to a full-scale masturbations act.

Chapter 23: Science preparations room

Tomomi Honda sits at her seat in the staff room and is waiting for one man to enter this room while feeling scared. Yesterday, she peeped into the room next from the science room and witnessed the oral intercourse between the science teacher and a student. On this occasion the student saw her peeping at them.

Tomomi thought that the student didn't know it was her because only their eyes met from the small gap of the door. Even so my heart is still beating fast even when I wasn't exposed.

The fact that it is bad of course is the other side.

At school or outside from school it isn't permitted ethically or by law that a teacher and an underage student have sex. Therefore she intended to talk with the principal or with a senior teacher about this situation.

(He came!)

When the man comes into the staff room while greeting everyone, he walks towards his seat and looked really calm. The seat of the science teacher is at the end of the corridor side which is also diagonal across to Tomomi's seat which is on the window side.

She sees his appearance while being covered by a pile of books on the desk, but the science teacher didn't pay attention towards Tomomi. The face is seen at the same time as losing momentum for a moment and the

dream she had this morning is recalled again. The lewd dream she has every day is taking place in this school.

The dream she has is that she put the penis of the science teacher in her mouth and is doing fellatio until it leads to the ejaculation. Of course Tomomi who was a virgin didn't perform such an act for her fiancée and lover either.

(Aaa... saying that is my desire...)

It is said that a dream is a mirror which project one's hidden greed and desire. Does that mean she would like to do the same thing secretly which happened in the dream. Even if it is so she doesn't know why the science teacher is her partner.

(Nooo...but..but...)

The feeling of his penis is still left in her mouth and her body, heart and mind still can remember the deep pleasure from it. The heat that seems to burn itself the sturdy hardness and size, the frightful color and form, the smell and taste like a choked brute and the viscous liquid which smells fishy.

When she recalled the feeling saliva came out of her mouth constantly and her body and mind become absentminded for excitement. Though she masturbated a lot this morning her body gets excited again and blood gathered on her sensitive parts.

(Aaa...I want to hold it in my mouth....I want to lick it...)

Tomomi is clearly aware of her own desire and she can't but admit that it is obedient one's feeling while being surprised. A hate sense is felt, but she herself notice that she thought that at any time she had like to do it from the bottom of her heart.

Tomomi imagined the vivid figure of Aiko Kawashima who she saw yesterday and imagined that she is doing the same act same and that to the extent she seems excited in the staff room this morning.

(I want to masturbate...aaa, I can't endure...)

Serious Tomomi is ruled by desire and gradually waits for the boring morning gathering to end as fast as possible. In the depths of her lovely black flared skirt Tomomi let her groin melt away gently.

The chime rings and tells the end of the fourth period. Usual daily life and usual class.

The students of the third year couldn't concentrate on the music class because their heads are full with preparations for the entrance exam which is very close. She understood it but still Tomomi was still a little impatient.

When a friend sees Tomomi, he or she would be very surprised. Anyway she rarely got angry because she was raised like a princess and was free from all cares. Tomomi who seems gentle and has a neat face obviously was famous for behavior which is elegant and graceful since her student time at this school with many prestigious families.

While teaching music Tomomi rises her voice and some students pay attention to her who were studying for the examination. The students were scolded by Tomomi and they seemed to be surprised first, but then they were dissatisfied and followed reluctantly.

(Aa... I wonder how have I done it... I...)

Tomomi can't believe why she did such an act. No, she understands the cause. She has a black and misty feeling because it is something which overflows in her body from this morning. That's left inside her body is like cinder since she got up this morning and that heat lets her body feel hot and gradually warms her whole body.

(Why...since a while ago, I feel it to some extent...)

It was so in her bed, but when the morning gathering was over, Tomomi rushed to the staff toilet in full speed and she comforted herself by using her finger in a lewd way after she lowered her beige and elegant panty. Tomomi stayed for one hour in one private room of the restroom and has masturbated by playing with her clitoris with her finger.

At that time she fantasized about the strong penis which appeared every night in her dream and in the science preparation room yesterday. She imagined to lick and suck the ugly thing which look like the tail of a

black and long devil and coveted in ecstasy over and over again.

(Again ... again I become like this ...)

Anyone noticed that Tomomi was completely in heat in the music room and she realized it when all students left. Her breasts are strained tightly with heat to the bra like the time of menstruation and from the inside of her vagina flows love liquid again. A weak stimulation occurs in the interior of her waist and Tomomi unbearably wants to masturbate again.

(No...why...why is it so much...several times a day...)

Trying to deny it with some reason, Tomomi's own body become useless. Tomomi who is a virgin was so far not in such a condition before. Although she dealed with the desire many times by herself this morning, it grew unlimitedly after that, as if it was completely manipulated by something.

Suddenly, Tomomi noticed that she was alone on the fifth floor of the school building. When she thinks about it, yesterday was exactly the same situation. She found Kawashima Aiko walking along the lonely halfway and followed her into the science room and has witnessed a shocking scene.

(Today...is such an act also done today...)

Tomomi imagined it and swallows saliva. As far as it was seen yesterday, the immoral teacher and the female student seemed experienced in doing such a lewd act and Tomomi couldn't think that she saw such an

act for the first time.

(It, it isn't good that a student does such thing.... A high school student doing such a thing.... I have to be careful...)

A strange sense of justice arises in Tomomi's chest but she is convinced by the legitimacy. No matter how you look at it it isn't allowed for a high school student to do an indecent act with a teacher at school. If this comes out and the media knows about it, it becomes a big scandal for the school and not to mention for Aiko's future

(Her appearance is seen...casually....When I don't stop her the sexual act will be done again...)

The elegant and neat music teacher made her decision and from her body something like a white aura was given off from her whole body.

From edge to edge on the fifth floor Tomomi walks from the music room to the science preparations room and suppresses her footsteps for some reason in the same way as yesterday. She walks along the silent hallway where no one is here while paying attention so as not to make any noise with her nurse shoes. The air in the hallway is cold like yesterday, and the peculiar smell of wax is wrapping around Tomomi's blouse and black skirt.

When Tomomi is in front of the science preparation room, she pricks up her ears in order to listen to the noise but nothing is understood from here like yesterday. The door of the science room is closed unlike yesterday so she can't enter into there today.

(What should I do now....I am scared after all...)

Tomomi stands before the door and hesitates. It seems that something like a black thought is given off from there, and Tomomi doesn't know tainting yet suffers and fears instinctively. However something surrounds her whole body at the same time she feels as if she is tempt to go inside.

She tried knocking on the door. She thought about various excuses to go inside but she couldn't find a good one and she noticed that the door had been opened.

"...Excuse me..."

Tomomi goes into the science preparation room while saying it with a faintly voice. Her chest begins to beat faster as if she wants to run away any moment but something in her body hurry her up to go further in.

When the door was closed behind her back with a big slam sound and Tomomi startles. Although she closed it by herself but the door sound had an ominous feeling which lets Tomomi's back shiver. Her breath becomes shallow and fast and her whole body breaks out in cold sweat.

"..Mr. Midou...?"

Tomomi calls out to the science teacher who should be inside. Tomomi's eyes don't get used to the dimly darkness and she can't see well because the curtain is closed unlike yesterday. After a while Tomomi sees one man sitting on the desk reading some kinds of documents.

"...Sensei? ...Mr. Midou?"

Tomomi is a little relieved that Aiko isn't here today and she calls out to the science teacher. The man finally looked up from the documents and watched how Tomomi approached towards him.

"Hey, What's wrong? Mrs. Honda..."

He was laughing, but his eyes aren't smiling at all. His eyes were a little reddish black which is a mysterious color that Tomomi hadn't seen before.

"What can I do for you? ...Well, first of all how about a cup of coffee?"

When Kenichi stands up, he goes to the coffee maker on the side and pours black liquid into a black mug cup and serves it. He steps up near Tomomi with the coffee and puts it on the short coffee table and sits down on the brown sofa.

(Hiii! Aaa...that! That sofa!)

The sofa right before Tomomi is the sofa which appears in her dream every night and the real thing is right in front of her with the same form and color.

"What happened? Why did Mrs. Honda come here and why don't you sit down?"

Kenichi says so and grins while looking at Tomomi who is still standing. He greatly opens his legs and the coffee table and the sofa that was empty before is filled with coffee and Kenichi sitting on the sofa.

"Aaa..."

Tomomi feels dizzy and the scene is like a *déjà vu*.

(Like that...such a...)

No doubt anymore! Indeed Tomomi experienced the same situation in her dream this morning!

Tomomi's body becomes hot steadily while staying around motionless. The excitement from that dream entered Tomomi and suddenly in her body black desire greatly grows like black clouds in summer. Her nipples and clitoris are hurting and Tomomi understands that they rub against her beige underwear. Her vagina begins to open and from the opening hot love liquid flows from the inside. Suddenly Tomomi is looking between the thighs of the man who is sitting in front of her.

(Aaaaa...)

Her eyes are attracted towards the swelling in Kenichi's pants. The

unique-shaped swelling shows its form on the thin suit clearly and shows off a huge thing inside in an ostentatious way and Tomomi swallowed her saliva.

Tomomi realized her disgracefulness, startled and averts her glance in the next moment, but she soon look at it again. She tries to avoid it many times but her eyes are attracted by all means to the huge swelling.

"Where are you looking since a little while ago?"

It reaches the point where cold water is poured on Tomomi when she heard what Kenichi uttered teasingly.

"It is different...nothing...nothing, was seen!"

She closed her eyes in a hurry and waved her head in disapproval but she virtually confessed what she was looking at. As for Tomomi her whole body seems to flare up in feeling embarrassed while becoming red.

"Excuse me. My pants become tight slightly..."

Kenichi says so and moves restlessly while making a clattering sound. Tomomi who closed her eyes can easily imagine what the sound was.

(Aaa...what I'm doing now...at this daytime...at school...)

When Tomomi opened her eyes cautiously after a while Kenichi wore his pants accurately. Tomomi felt disappointed slightly and was surprised

at herself, but she was relieved that her expectation didn't become reality. Even if I say that he wears pants the swelling is still there it only changed position and it is clearly visible that it is still huge. Tomomi forgot to hide her glance and stares tightly at the bulge.

"Now, come here and sit down"

When he said so by a commanding tone, Tomomi steps up towards the sofa unsteadily as if she is hypnotized. In that way Tomomi's body sinks on the sofa as having lost her strength and she is sitting like a stone next to the science teacher.

As usual the cells on her whole body are attacked by a wave of desire and her body becomes hot and her heartbeat is pulsating. The blood vessels on her body open and her breathing becomes swallow and the rhythm of it becomes puff and blow. In that way Tomomi is attracted by Kenichi's red eyes when she is looking at him. Kenichi's eyes face the bottom and Tomomi is unintentionally tempted to also face the bottom.

"Hiiiiiih!"

The penis erected from the zipper of his pants when Kenichi took it out from there. It has a warped appearance and it looks strange. The rough looking shape was dark and burnt and it totally looks like a creepy sculpture.

"Hi!!"

"What you are surprised by that? Do you want to see it? An?"

Kenichi changes the atmosphere completely and brags so. The tone is rough and differs from his usual timid tone, his attitude also changes as to be impudent and a wicked smile sticks to his face.

"You watched at the swelling in my pants since a little while ago, so how about you come closer to see it better"

"Hii!!"

After all this man knew everything.

"Ah...ah...auuh..."

Tomomi says so while becoming red for embarrassment and still looks at it.

"Aaa...so...like this..."

Tomomi doesn't even notice that she murmurs such words.

Chapter 24: New power

The shape, color and size of this penis is exactly the same like the one Tomomi held in her mouth in her dream. Tomomi can't understand why she can remember even some details it should be an affair in her dream and not something real. Tomomi is sexual excited from the erected penis and she has the impulse that she wants to put it in her mouth since a while ago.

(Aaa...great...wonderful, wonderful, wonderful!!)

After all it is the real thing and its presence is extraordinary than the thing in her dream, just looking at it lets Tomomi coerce and her head becomes dizzy. Fear and detestable feelings begin to rule over her brain without growing and for some reason her sense for awe and doubt are numb and she is fascinated with desire.

"Hey, hold it in your mouth"

Exactly the same words he said in the dream. The moment Tomomi heard these words she stretches out her left hand on her own like tracing it with a video.

(No! No...don't do it!)

Tomomi warns her reason to stop it but it already betrayed her and her body which became hot begins to take charge. Her left hand where she wears her diamond engagement ring twines around Kenichi's hambone.

(Aaa...hard.. it is hard and so hot...)

Tomomi winds herself around the ugly and dark skinned penis, her white fingers play and grasps it to check the hardness.

"Oou...iizee..."

Kenichi breathes a sigh of pleasure because the chilly hand grasps his hot thing.

(Aa..I am pleased...Feels good...)

His sturdy penis pulsates in her hand.

There is a difference between dream and direct reaction, Tomomi heart is throbbing and she feels chilly while holding the penis similar to the dream and she slowly rubs it up and down. Of course this is the first time that she really does such a thing, but her body remembers how to pleasure a man by increasing or decreasing the power or the speed because she has repeated it many times in her dream. Something seems to invade it in a body from a hand clenching and knows the one which oneself is more indecent and becomes bold. Since a while ago her slender body which is wrapped in a blouse and a black skirt is hot and from her mouth saliva runs out.

(I want to have it in my mouth, I want to have it in my mouth...) (Tl. Note: The author repeats the same thing 5 times)

Tomomoi unconsciously brings her face close to Kenichi's penis and her mind is full with the thought to put it in her mouth.

"Aaa...I serve it..."

When Tomomi brought her face near between his thighs, it has the smell of a sullen male and she inhales the smell greatly to the whole of her lungs and from that she has an enchanted expression. Her eyes are enraptured by passion and her big black eyes are thick like having poured oil. She stretches out her tongue and lick around her lips even if she thought it is a vulgar gesture, but her moth moves the tongue naturally.

(Amazing...great...)

The cells of Tomomi's whole body are being excited at delight from the moment she even dreamed. When she opens her elegant lips she keeps putting to Kenichi's wicked penis.

Kenichi lets the neat and clean music teacher have his hambone in her mouth and he is in the seventh heaven while sitting on the sofa. The music teacher who has hardly talked up till now has buried her face between his legs which he opened greatly and her black haired head is moving up and down.

"Oou...it feels good..."

Tomomi who would hear this words Kenichi mutters unintentionally, makes the service thicker. Of course it is her first fellatio so it should be awkward, but because she trained it in the dream she can get a passing score.

(There is no catch of a threesome with this fellow. Did the aura appear, because I gave her a lot of semen to drink in dream?)

Kenichi thinks with his head which became numb while being intoxicated by pleasure between his groins.

On that day, the day when Aiko and Natsuki came to his apartment and covet in pleasure until the next day together with him. When Kenichi led Aiko to a deep ecstasy at the end of the feast the energy that Aiko vomited as usual has entered the body.

The acute pain that was stabbed in physical average with a sharp knife immediately ran and writhed on Kenichi on the bed. It was a pain thought whether it continued for eternity, but Kenichi understood that he obtained a new "power" it was sudden and disappeared almost at the same time it appeared.

There are some new "powers", but one is that the size of the black wave became quite big. The black wave that he hardly exercised became able

to put out several m in any place other than the school. The black wave plays a role as radar and sends information from those the wave touched exactly.

In addition the thing that is important as the role of the wave is that red tentacle which lets a woman be in heat and will exercises it when there is a woman uttering the aura in the range. In other words the range the black wave can spread is also the same range for the red tentacle to spread.

Therefore it was necessary to touch so that Kenichi stuck when it was so far when there was a beauty who issues an aura besides the school, when she is next to him, he should receive a tentacle sufficiently. A woman who issues an aura besides Natsuki, Aiko and this musical teacher so far has not been seen.

The second is that more tentacles could be controlled now finely. Normally it could do nothing but coil around the body of the target but now it is possible to manipulate it by the pinpoint. For example a tentacle develops only around the mouth of the musical teacher holding the hambone in the mouth now and only the aura in the part is invaded. Concerning this already he has verified many times with Natuki and Aiko, just the mouth comes into heat and just the genitals can be excited. He also can let them be in heat an gradually excited because he can regulate the erosive speed of the aura.

Various changes could be put now to make a target in estrus by this. This "power" suits the brute taste of Kenichi who teases a game carefully tightly as if strangling with silk floss gradually.

And the biggest change is that he could invade now the inside of

beauty's dream by his will.

Though he shared a lewd dream with Aiko and Natsuki, but it wasn't Kenichi's will. The one Natsuki and Aiko were keeping occupied in the dream up to now was the incubus and Kenichi was just looking as a third person.

However, "the power" that Kenichi got this time lets him get into the dream of the partner and keep the other party occupied by himself. It was only Tomomi Honda who was a music teacher to have it, but Kenichi got into the dream of Tomomi every night recently and repeated lewd acts against the virgin who knew nothing for the moment.

(Sometimes...I'm greedy...)

Tomomi is 26 years old elegant and neat and she is tasting and is sucking the ugly hambone with single devotion, so that the sweet candy a young child likes very much may be tasted strenuously. Because Kenichi taught the pleasure at the same time to let her make fellatio in the dream, she is devoted to the lewd act and forgot they are at school at the lunch break.

(However, it goes well with...)

Kenichi didn't take Tomomi's virgin away in the dream. Of course he should have been able to do so if he intended to do it, but there was one thing that was more interesting than it.

Kenichi is almighty like the devil in the dream. When it's the real world, the erotic act a partner refuses by all means can also just wish and make a partner follow. At the same time, it can coordinate the five senses to a partner pleasure and to inflict.

In the case of Tomomi, he had his eyes on an abnormal desire as the orality lover who hid and made her force only fellatio thoroughly. He found the pleasure that was equal to sex by having his dick in her mouth and operated the taste on this occasion so that the liquid and his semen taste like the best dessert.

Kenichi repeated the experience in a dream several times and it is inserted like hypnotism in a deep place of the instinct. Tomomi performs fellatio with eagerness like a totally lewd woman simply because she is a virgin.

"How is it...is it good?"

She finally separates her mouth and Tomomi puts up a face when she hears it while Kenichi pats her hair. The expression finishes melting away gently and the usual elegant and modest beautiful music teacher is incredibly attractive now.

"Aaa...delicious...it is delicious...it is irresistible..."

Tomomi with an enchanted voice answers about the good flavor and pleasure.

"Then do you want to suck it more?"

"...Aaa...I do it...more, I will suck it more..."

In that way she turns her face down again and swallows the tip with her elegant lips. In the throat which the music usually teaches in beautiful soprano, she held Kenichi's cock in her mouth with joy. Her eyes are half-closed and Tomomi who holds it in her mouth with an enchanted expression seems to be pleasant like having received a good massage.

"Oou..."

Kenichi who lets his saliva overflow while wrapping up the hot dick by her lips tight he snorts and swallows. He feels pleasant from this act and he lets her slender body twitch small in her white blouse.

She resisted it a little first, but became quiet when Kenichi put his hand to the gap of the blouse as soon as he moved his waist and hit her throat. It is small-sized, but the form is good and just rubs the bust which swelled out from the pretty bra with the lace.

"Mufuuuuu!!"

He would reach the climax by the stimulation only. Still Tomomi doesn't separate her mouth and still holds it while letting the whole body make it fearfully. She winds her long tongue around the dick in her mouth while tightening her lips desperately.

(Fufuu, it's outstanding in the sensitivity...)

Determined energy flows into Kenichi's body at the same time as Tomomi reaches lightly, and the black wave rises from the whole body becomes still stronger. It is huge so as to wrap up the whole school completely and can grasp that it takes place in that without leaking the minutest details.

At this very moment, Natsuki and Aiko who became a sex slave are already in the schoolhouse.

From that to the way of every day for a long time Kenichi has done Aiko and Natsuki's young bodies. Every time energy is poured, those two are violated by the poison of the incubus, are being ruled and are obedient slaves by now.

The dress becomes flashy and the extent where the skirt is also short and the underwear isn't colorful anymore but they wear sexy ones on their bodies. Sometimes that striped pants, the strawberry pattern and flower patterns are childish deliberately is put on and Kenichi is delighted.

What you should be surprised from them more was a change of the contents as well as appearance. Both of them grow up rapidly, they become sexy, and the character gradually changes in quality whether it is the result of the immoral sexual act with Kenichi. Originally Natsuki was showy and was playfulness, the change in Aiko who was serious, cheerful and was a sports girl is dramatic; it seems that also the friends who were around have left gradually.

On the other hand, she doesn't seem too eager with tennis than before. Though she is the captain, she occasionally gives more priority to the lover's tryst with Kenichi and play truant and her best friend Ruriko Asakura seems bitter inwardly too. However, ironically, her skill in tennis improves remarkably, and no one on the campus including Ruriko is able to match Aiko. Therefore other members can't say hard, either, and the problem which was the surface has not happened for the moment.

(What is the "power" of the incubus also that?)

Kenichi remembers when he went to the tennis club after school he saw the terrific play of Aiko.

When she won the championship at the capital competition it was great, but present Aiko is the same force to have possibilities to win the championship nationwide. Ruriko can't react to the proposed high-speed serve from her brown body at all. Besides she had a mental weakness before but is a manner playing a game as she is full of confidence now and impudent.

"Mufuuuu!"

Kenichi lets his hand slide at the last minute in Tomomi's bra and Tomomi was muffled with having the dick in her mouth when he squeeze

her nipple which erected with his finger and she gives a scream and shakes her whole body fearfully. Kenichi reached the climax from the fellatio and his face becomes deep red and intoxicated with pleasure. At the same time, sex energy enters the body of Kenichi and it runs through his whole body and it is breathed in to the black bruise on the cock.

However, Tomomi moves her neck slowly again after a while and reopens a hot fellatio again. The beautiful music teacher hid her abnormal desire that oral service loved as Kenichi saw it through using "power".

(I lick it for a while and make a dog...)

It is possible to take her virgin anytime. He looks at the engagement ring with the large diamond stuck on the ring finger and glitters and Kenichi floats a wicked smile on his mouth.

(I'll teach a favorite woman now....)

She will make progress in how to use more awkward mouth and tongue if he lets her lick it every day. Anyhow when free time fits like today because we're a science teacher and a musical teacher, between it, it's possible to make her suck it in this room much in this way.

"Do you have class in the fifth period?"

"...Aaa...today...today there is no class..."

"Then, it is the same as me....Do you want to lick it more?"

"Yes! I lick it! I lick it more...more!!Let me taste it, please!"

Tomomi who separated her mouth was holding the huge glans in her mouth all the while indeed, and the mouth will be tired. However, still she stretch out her long pink tongue and continues licking the surrounding and the root without getting tired. Her expression is full of delight like a little girl given a favorite dish.

"Do you like it that much?"

"...Yes...I like it...I like this very much!!"

Tomomi can't understand whether this is her real self or a dream already. The black desire welling up infinitely from the inside of the body and rules the whole body that's certain, it's sweet and is only the case that she doesn't run away from the joy of immoralities.

In the dusky darkness of the science preparations room, erotic sound sounded through the quiet room.

Chapter 25: Fiancé

Tomomi Honda who is a music teacher at Ellis all girls high school was depressed and sat down in front of the desk in her own room. Her state continued since she came home today and her parents who lived together with her were worried.

(Why...aa, why me, doing such a thing...)

She can't regret no matter how much she regrets. Why has she done something like that to the gloomy science teacher, no, Tomomi didn't like it rather she didn't like it at all.

(I'm sorry...Akitoshi-san...)

Tomomi remembers the face of her gentle fiancé and she is overwhelmed with emotion of regret and confession. Tomomi doesn't know it herself in 2 months though she is allied with her dear boyfriend why has she done something like that.

She had the cock of the science teacher in her mouth in the dusky science preparation room and she wanted to die when she thought and meandered, she received the white body fluid which filled her mouth and she just swallowed everything in the lewd act today. Because the science teacher had class in the sixth period we stopped it there, but Tomomi is frightened because she has the desire to continue it.

Besides she didn't want to remember it, but the hand of the science teacher crawled on her body and has played with it to like it to the

shameful part on the chest and the hips and shorts. Moreover she coveted the sweet climax many times while spouting love juice numerously and complained that her vagina was teased with a finger. The masturbation she performed by herself was the pleasure of a far superior different dimension.

Even if Tomomi went out of the science preparations room and came back to the staff room, it was dreamy. However when she left the school and took the train home, Tomomi was suddenly in fear her heart has been filled in black color and with the sense of guilty and self-hatred.

(Why...me, why did I such a thing...)

The answer isn't given even if she thinks many times. When Tomomi will become calm and think now, she at that time seems to have become insane.

Why did she want to have such an ugly, dirty thing in her mouth. Even Tomomi doesn't know its cause at all and does trouble her in her room. Even for Takada who was her lover, she has never had such a feeling.

Tomomi promised to be pure until her marriage with Takeda. Tomomi who is religiously Christian respects her virginity and decides it that she doesn't do an indecent act ever until the day to hold her wedding ceremony. She just kisses lightly on her date with Takada and she is satisfied with that by each other.

(However...I'm sorry... I'm really sorry...)

How many times has she had apologized in her mind. How many times has she regretted. But she can't be able to get back at all and the sole help having been able to protect her virginity. If her body was demanded from that man at that place then, she wasn't confidence that she was able to refuse it. At that time she was abnormal like it.

When Tomomi thinks of that her back shudders now.

(Nevertheless, such a thing will be never done any more!)

However, tomorrow is Friday and she goes to school and will meet him. It was Tomomi who became very depressed when she thought of it.

The morning of the next day Tomomi went to the morning gathering as always prevented herself from certainly seeing the face of that man. Such act was done and Tomomi didn't know what kind of face to have and when seeing above all, it seemed to be the feeling which is the same state again, which was fear.

However, there isn't what of losing momentum of Tomomi in the school of the morning either, Daily life flows normal. She also had nothing to do with the science teacher and Tomomi who doesn't have class in the first period like usual was preparing today's class at the seat in the staff room.

(Again ...again that dream...)

Tomomi stops her hand incidentally and remember the lewd dream which she has seen again this morning.

She has done the indecent act in the dream again so much though it was regret and oneself who reflected. The partner was Midou Kenichi who was the science teacher and she has done the act that it was ashamed to start in her mouth for the man in the same way as until yesterday.

No more. The dream this morning was more obscene.

A naked man and woman, it was the science teacher and Tomomi that came up in the dream. Her face is drawn to the lower half of the body of the man who became naked; there is his dick and his sack where pubic hairs grew thick, besides she licked the bottom of the man joyfully while being ordered.

(Aaa...no not at all. Why...why...)

Tomomi remembers the touch at that time, bad-smelling taste and she almost begins to cry. However, she insists that she should hate it in dirtiness with reason and she also remembers a sweet sensual memory.

She licked the genitals of the man, and she in the dream had it in its mouth at that time and was surely fuddled with joy and rapture. The fact drives Tomomi into self-denial and the self-loathing.

(Aaa...for what reason...)

When she stood up unsteadily, Tomomi went out of the staff room. Teachers, who were looking around, should have thought she is like a sleepwalker. Certainly at that time Tomomi might have been still in the dream.

When Tomomi noticed, she sat down in front of the piano in the music room. She plays "The first arabesque" of Debussy. It is Tomomi's favorite music.

[TL note: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XMVmQAW0CM8> if someone is interested to listen to the song.]

It was Tomomi, who was in the vocal music department in the music school; she can play the piano decent because she learned to play it since she was young. Tomomi often plays it as accompaniment of the choruses of the students in her class recently, thus, she liked it besides as a hobby. The music room is soundproofing, furthermore, it is hard to reach the lower floor where the class is carried out because it is the fifth floor and it is possible to play it as long as the window is not opened.

Her fingers move.

She should have played it after a long absence, in the movement which plays the keyboard very smoothly, Tomomi is devoted gradually. She doesn't understand it herself, but it might be possible that she is better than her time in the music school and her high school days when she practiced it every day eagerly.

With no trouble Tomomi could also make up with the part which she

hasn't liked perfectly and she was surprised at herself, too. Though her fingers don't move steadily if she doesn't play it, but she thinks it is strange how smooth she can play the piano.

When Tomomi finished playing this song she sighed. She always played the piano in this way, when she has trouble or something unpleasant happen. The effect seemed to have become visible today.

(It was possible to play well...)

Tomomi becomes glad in the small fact herself and her heart lightens only a little bit.

"You're really good"

Her heart seems to stop by these words and she raises a scream. When Tomomi looks back in panic and she sees the man standing there before she was aware of him. The music room that should have been closed, where no sound can be heard it is possible to sneak in.

"Mr. Midou... "

It is all Tomomi could say. With the surprise that the science teacher appear suddenly, Tomomi becomes panic from yesterday's act. Without the next words coming out of her mouth, Tomomi becomes firm that way.

"The first period just ended and I happened to pass by here from the passage, I heard a beautiful piano. Therefore, I peeped for a moment. "

The science teacher though he did those kinds of things yesterday, explains so in the attitude that doesn't change. His eyes shined red strangely and came to be possessed during that.

That sense came again at that time. Her body flushes and it becomes hot, the blood in her body starts rising.

"Ah, ah, aaa..."

Tomomi is confused at her dramatic change. At the same time, her instinct understands that the cause is the man who is in front of her. Her reason sounds a warning to the maximum, but there is not what to do if it can happen.

If this musical teacher has an eye with the same ability as Kenichi, maybe she has fainted in its unsightly horror.

From the body of the man who is laughing and is judging the female teacher thinly with his red eyes, something black like a wave has gone out and that spreads in all directions. The ominous wave goes through the wall and floor and seems to extend forever.

Also countless red tentacles develop from Kenichi's body and they twine around Tomomi's body. From the body which wore a dark blue flared skirt to a neat and clean light yellow blouse, a pale light aura is emitted, the tentacles come to gather around the head especially the mouth rushingly and they dye the aura of the owner red. There is also a tentacle which enters into the inside of Tomomi's mouth and wriggles slimily.

When Kenichi grins, he is stepping up and is increasing his index finger and is bringing it close to the female teacher in front of him. In that way when his forefinger is put on her lips with pink lipstick, the elegant beauty opens her plump lips so that it is induced by his finger, she stretches out her long tongue and licks the finger in no time.

At once, the female teacher has an ecstatic expression and it is like a child who gets a sweet candy. That was similar to the female in the religious art who is tempted by an devil and becomes corrupted.

.....

Akitoshi Takada is a young and promising elite employee who serves as a section chief at a major advertising agency. He graduated from a university with the highest deviation value in Japan, he just enters the present company, the projects in which he is involved afterwards is made to succeed one after another.

His father served as the director of a big company, so he is rich and lives without any inconvenience since childhood. He gets a lover who he got to know through an acquaintance and he is supposed to marry soon. The betrothal present is also exchanged by both families and a ceremonial hall has been also reserved already.

Tomomi Honda who is his fiancé and lover is indeed the ideal partner. Tomomi is an elegant neat and clean lady, when she laughs; her good of the growth also comes out in manners and movements prettily like a flower. She is a part-time music teacher in a high school, that's because her parents recommended her to know the world, and it isn't one for

money in particular.

In addition Tomomi confessed she is a virgin and she want to defend her chastity until her marriage. It wasn't believed that there is such a woman nowadays, but even if it was checked using a private detective, there were no traces which seem to be that at all, and Takada was convinced.

Because even marriage is already decided personally of course, I don't worry about such a thing, even right now, the place where he would like to covet her sweet and fresh body. He isn't a playboy, but Takada is a healthy man who also has experience to some degree.

"Hey...today, don't you want to stay at this hotel?"

Takada began to talk so on the top floor of a super-first-class hotel, when he enjoyed dessert and port wine after a meal at the restaurant with a view of the night view.

"Eh? What do you mean?"

Tomomi who tilts her head and says so doesn't seem to know the meaning of his words. The light of the candles on the table; have illuminated the good looks kindly from under.

"After all it is no use? That...until marriage, after all..."

Tomomi understands the meaning only after he said so and she becomes red. However, Tomomi thinks that she feels sorry for him, but it

is an impossible proposition. It is her duty to believe in God to follow the purity of a maiden until she gets married.

Tomomi, who seems embarrassed and faces to the bottom silently, shakes her head in disapproval left and right. Takada was disappointed to see that, but still he pulls himself together.

"I have already made a reservation for a room. Because nothing is done, so don't you want to drink alcohol with me in the room? Because I explain it to your father and mother"

"But..."

"I really keep a promise. Even I don't want to be disliked by Tomomi"

Takada says so and shows his white teeth. When he smiled with a smiling face so that it might be attracted suddenly, Tomomi nodded.

When they went to the room by two people, Takada changed suddenly while enjoying wine from the room service with the hors d'oeuvre which he ordered. Sweet mood music played and on the sofa of the suite with a beautiful night view, Takada attacked Tomomi.

"Hey...are you fine? Therefore?"

"No! Stop it! Separate from me!!"

Takada became more and more excited at Tomomi who cried and his reason vanished because he drank alcohol and he attacks her with great power. It was Tomomi who tries to escape from the sofa desperately, but there is no possibility because of his strength.

"Stop it! Akitoshi, you are drunk! "

„I'm not drunk! I don't get drunk! I love you! I love you!"

"So...if you love me, don't do this! "

"But...but, I can't endure it anymore!!"

Tomomi and Takada argue on the sofa. Tomomi, who learned fear by her virginal instinct, tries to escape using hands and feet desperately, but she can't get away. Those two stayed so for a while and Tomomi's resistance weakened and Takada tries to take her lips away in a good thing. Tomomi who has already permitted the kiss, becomes full of loathsomeness and begins to act violently again when Takada's mouth smelling of liquor is brought close.

Then Tomomi took the chance and kicked between Takada's groin who opened accidentally directly.

"Guuuuu.... "

When Takada faints in agony and also sneak out a voice that doesn't go out, Tomomi was seeing how things are for a while and then grasps her back and ran away from the room soon.

.....

After that, how she came here isn't understood. When she noticed, Tomomi was walking in the downtown area of the downtown unsteadily. She spins her head around by the shock that she was betrayed by the man who became drunk. A beautiful woman dressed in an elegant dress displayed with the white laces which she wore for the date, even if drunk people's lecherous eyes are addressed while receiving, she doesn't care and is walking.

"Miss....Do you want to play together?"

A youth with brown hair which was quite light has called out to Tomomi. His face is good-looking, he spreads an aura "I'm a low brain" and he is clogged up only with sperm in the head.

"Hey hey? It is dangerous when you are alone? Let's go somewhere with me? "

Tomomi fears the man who says so and tries to take her arm, but Tomomi begins to run.

However, his steps sway because he is drunk and the man easily catches up with such a catch. In that way when the wild beast was about

to stretch out his hand, a miracle of god or the mischief of the devil happen and that man appeared in front of Tomomi. Midou Kenichi, who works in the same school.

Chapter 26: Love hotel

A man and woman sit down on the bed and exchange deep passionate kisses. While they wear clothes they embrace their body's closely and they covet the lips of each other and repeat it.

"Aaa...what is it..."

Why did this happen. When Tomomi starts to say so, her lips are robbed again and her head becomes distract. Her tongue is sucked and she is made to drink saliva and her whole body becomes numb and sweet because of drunkenness different from alcohol. It is totally the poison of the devil.

The hand of the man grope the chest that swelled out from the white dress the woman wore, and dark pleasure is spreading over her body from which she doesn't know the impurity like ripples from there.

"Not good...stop it...Mr. Midou..."

She suffers and entreats instinctively, but for some reason she has no strength. She raged severely when she was attacked by her lover, she met a little while ago and she can't seem to have any resistance.

Moreover, she was made drinking muddily saliva. Her head becomes white each time and her mind is absent.

(Aaa...it is not good...)

If the caress is deepened further, she is able to do it. She makes the efforts to the hand that moved to her body and clings and she unexpectedly understood that the body of the science teacher is stout.

(However...Mr. Midou is great....Really amazing...)

Tomomi remembers a little while ago and her whole body becomes hot. The science teacher appeared like the night when Tomomi was chased by a brown-haired man on the street and when it seemed he almost caught her. However, his appearance is so unreliable, with only his physical strength to win the fight against the opponent in good condition is very unlikely. The young person might also have thought so, he is full of fighting spirit and he cracked his fingers before he struck at Kenichi.

But when Kenichi avoided the fist by a hairbreadth Tomomi was surprised and Kenichi countered with a head butt into his opponents face. The man who received the hardest head butt a human body can make fell down on the ground. The movement is not a coincidence at all, it is smooth and precise as if he trained for many years. Tomomi remembers that the passerby around were looking at the state and were blank surprised.

It is necessary to express the momentary feelings very. Just like the fairy tale of a hero and a heroine, Tomomi likes that feeling.

Tomomi was just led by hand and was brought in this love hotel, she was surprised at herself without a feeling of resistance in it at all. She knows what a love hotel is for as knowledge. However, when her

shoulders are held kindly at the entrance where she hesitated about a little and is urged, without saying anything, she has followed.

Even when the zipper on the back of her dress is lowered while kissed, she clings to Kenichi. Tomomi sucks his tongue and swallows saliva to erase the unbearable scary uneasiness. The uneasiness fades away little by little, and oil is poured into the flame of the dark desire each time they kiss.

Worn clothes are taken off, though Tomomi is ashamed and seemed to die when she only wears her light blue undergarment which she put on especially for the date today. The caress of Kenichi deepened and her reason came to be fascinated by the pleasant feeling, she isn't worried even about that. When she is kissed on her whole body, a shameful voice is raised from the pleasure and Tomomi is still looking for more stimulation.

Of course it was the first time that Tomomi was treated like this and she still feels embarrassment and the fear of the act. But it compensates for the hot emotions and desire which fill her body and the science teacher will devour greedily.

"Aaah...nooo..."

The voice of the refusal is slightly weak, too.

Her bra was moved and Tomomi screamed when her lovely pink nipple was sucked. When the tongue is intertwined hyperemia is raising and Tomomi expresses a moan of pleasure.

"There! It is not good there!! I am ashamed!!"

Tomomi feels that Kenichi's face just moves below and approaches her secret garden and she tries to close her legs unconsciously, but Kenichi's hand obstructs that. She feels the hot sigh of Kenichi between her crotches covered by her light blue pants; she covers her face with both hands for feeling embarrassed, sadness and pain. Kenichi who is still silent is satisfied with the sweet fragrance of the part from her panty, through a gap in her shorts, his tongue slips in and it is crowded in there.

"Hiiii!! Don't! This place is dirty!!"

Because Tomomi never washes it after she takes a shower in the morning, it is full with her shameful secretion which she spitted out. The part not shown even to the parents either is licked by a tongue, the 26-year-old beautiful woman who is a virgin agonizes over shyness while letting her body twitch.

However, it isn't possible to resist even so and both legs are suppressed and are opened between her thighs. Tomomi's secret garden is licked by Kenichi's long tongue and a pant voice which won't be *hii hii* is raised.

"Don't! There...is still... not good! It is scary!!"

Kenichi's tongue slips into the virgin hole and he makes the expression that it is his possession from now on. His tongue is so long that he reached the seal that Tomomi is a virgin and the surface is tasted up so that he makes sure of its shape. Licking the hymen makes a disgusting and sweet stimulation.

"Aaah! It is nasty!! Not good, not good! Cuuumming!"

All of a sudden she reached the climax from the pleasure and Tomomi lost her consciousness.

After that, how much time passed. Kenichi still buries his face between her thigh when she notices and covets her nectar without getting tired. The experienced pleasure meets her whole body again so as to be abnormal.

At that time Tomomi noticed that the groin of the science teacher is in front of her. She lies on the bed, his groin is before her face and his face is between her thighs, which is the shape of the sixty-nine position.

(Aaaa....)

Dark desire wells up in her body and black blood with the viscosity floats down her body and the desire of fresh meat raise up in her body with that. Tomomi was quite familiar with this feeling and she swallows her breath without knowing what to do. A large quantity of saliva are boiled in her mouth and she swallows it.

(Aaa...today...also today it is enormous...)

The thing that can be seen clearly from the top of his trousers lets her body remember the desire and excitement from it. Tomomi remembers the feeling when she had it in her mouth and the abdominal region is wet.

On Friday, Kenichi's penis showed up in the place where Tomomi played the piano which is the music room, she licked and put it in her mouth as if she was under hypnotism. Tomomi bent her body while sitting down on the chair of the piano, at the time, when the sun was still high, the situation was that she licked the dick of the science teacher at school which is a sacred place and she has acted so that even she couldn't believe it.

At the beginning Tomomi had a little resistance, but when she put it in her mouth she was already crazy for it. Tomomi kept sucking it just before the third period of the music lesson started and she also swallowed a large amount of his semen while feeling a deep ecstasy at the end.

When has she become such a woman. This morning and yesterday Tomomi had a lewd dream as expected, that she licked the body of the science teacher in front of her while having a delighted expression on her face. Kenichi's whole body as well as between his groin was slimy from her saliva she also remembers a precise pleasure from the act and she reached climax many times and spilled love juice.

(Noo...again, again I remembered it...)

It's difficult to distinguish between the intense pleasure and the act in Tomomi's memory and it relates that her body reacts by a conditioned reflex just like Pavlov's dog. While devouring between the thighs of Kenichi, her hand is extended unconsciously and the zipper is lowered.

(Aaa...it is enormous after all...)

Under the influence of noise the thing appears, it is the bold dick which she already got used to in the dream and reality many times. The shape, color and smell let Tomomi change in an instant like a switch is turned on in her.

The face of her fiancé with a sorrowful expression floated in her mind for an instant, but it passes away like an illusion in no time.

"Aaah...I lick it..."

Tomomi murmurs so, she becomes lewd in no time and licks it with her long pink tongue which she always did in the dream and she held it in her mouth boldly when it became tight inside her mouth.

On the big bed in the love hotel the beauty who wore light blue underwear is on top of the naked Kenichi and both caresses the groin of each other with their mouths. Those two were in the sixty-nine position.

A muffled gasp voice is heard from Tomomi and her voice is interrupted by the huge thing which pressed against her throat and it was sensual somewhere though was painful.

(Aaa...wonderful...it is delicious...and unbearable...)

Her fellatio is thick and full of emotions to hear a calling out in her mind and she does it to the science teacher who isn't her lover at all and it is endlessly since a little while ago. She greatly opens her elegant lips and treats his dick in her hot mouth full of muddy saliva; it's being licked and

sucked eagerly persistently so that if someone is here he or she would be amazed by seeing this.

Kenichi thrusts his face to the lower part of Tomomi's body and the reason is completely thrown to the stimulation. Furthermore, because it is the act that she did in her dream many times, there is no resistance, such an lewd behavior surprised her and she lets her reason erased from the given pleasure.

"Mufuuu!"

Her waist floats when her erected clitoris is sucked and it is pulled back by a strong hand and sucked again. Whenever Kenichi's long tongue enters her clitoris, Tomomi's body is in agony while her hymen is licked and she holds his penis in her mouth while writhing from a doubtful feeling.

Tomomi continues living since a little while ago and from the excessive pleasure, the lower half of her body melts and flows out.

"Fuuuuuu!"

Sooner or later, his tongue crawls in and it gets narrower and crowded. Her shameful dirty place is licked and a scream that doesn't become a voice is raised. In a sense, for Tomomi who is a virgin, this part is more shameful than her vagina.

(Such a place...because it is dirty...is not good!)

However, when he licked her anus with his tongue it becomes narrower the elegant music teacher shakes her body tremblingly because of the doubtful stimulation and covets the climax.

"Mufuu..."

Tomomi doesn't know why she feels like this, he enters her back hole where his long tongue shrank, when the rectal mucous membrane is licked, her very front feels the pleasure as it becomes white. Tomomi has the feeling that something unknown invades it by itself from there, the huge pedicel is grasped by both hands and is clenched so that he may cling.

.....

After a while Kenichi sets up his body and he turns around behind Tomomi who still is on all fours.

"Noo...stop it...please don't do it..."

Even a naive virgin knows what is done after this and Tomomi turns to the back while shivering and entreats it desperately.

"Please...only that...is not good..."

However her body is completely in heat by the long-time caress and she doesn't have any strength. When her waist is strongly held with two powerful hands and the tip of his thing is held against the vagina which finished getting wet and opened.

"Stop it...please....Only that... only that isn't permitted..."

Still Tomomi who opened her eyes widely becomes desperate for fear and entreats Kenichi. At this time, it isn't the guilt towards her fiancé Takada in her head, but it is the fear of losing her virginity. Tomomi heard that the pain tears up her body, because she is influenced by the prejudice and the fear of the pain and the loss of her virginity lets her shake to the roots of her teeth.

However with a cruel smile on his face, Kenichi pressed his huge dick against her vagina casually. Ironically, the entrance of her hole that shrinks frighteningly becomes slimy from the body fluid which overflowed from the interior of the womb and the tip of his huge thing which moved a little bit forward is welcomed smoothly.

"Hiiii!"

Tomomi, who squeezes her throat and screams in fear of Kenichi's huge dick which is going to invade the interior of her womb. Her purity is in a precarious situation already, her body shakes with sorrow and fear to lose it which she protected for 26 years, but she had nothing to do. Then Kenichi who went around to her back has begun to say something unexpected.

"What is it? Do you want that I stop?"

Tomomi didn't understand what he said for a moment, but when the meaning is understood finally, she shacked her head in disapproval.

"What would you do?"

"...Aaah...please...please....I do anything..."

Tomomi says so and entreats desperately. When Kenichi heard her words he grins and he pushed the tip of his thing to another hole which he held in his hands.

"Hiiii! There! This place! It is not good!!"

The beautiful music teacher feels the pressure and heat in her discharge hole which is embarrassing for her and screams in high soprano. She swings her clean and white hips which she did to escape desperately, it rather backfires and the tip of his thing enters in the anus.

"Hiiiii!!!"

For the stimulation that is strangely horrifying, Tomomi screams on the bed of the love hotel while becoming soaked with sweat. Shame and reputation are forgotten and she reacts to the abnormal sense she tastes for the first time in her life. However some doubtful sense spreads from this part at the same time and a thrilling feeling runs through her back. That place untied until just now by a tongue, also swallowed the tip of the huge penis smoothly surprisingly.

"Noo! Stoop it!! Release me!!!"

"Didn't you said you do anything a while ago? Therefore please me here"

"I don't like it! I hate it!! Don't put it there!!! "

She feels like being pierced in the interior of her body, the fair complexioned beauty shakes the looseness and her body. Looseness shakes and power doesn't enter her body and her thin legs nearly collapse. However Kenichi gradually pushes his waist forward to the front while holding the thin waist of Tomomi firmly. Tomomi can't endure the pressure and the opening of the anus finally surrenders to the intruder.

"Ouch! Ouch! Ouch! Ouuuuch!!"

The constrictor is indeed expanded to the limit even though it loosens, Tomomi screams for pain. Her whole body has goose bumps from the excessive pain and horror and greasy sweat runs down all over her body.

"Look, its close. Even if I invade here, it is comfortable for you afterward"

"Hiiiii! Ouch! Ouch! Stoop it!!"

Like Kenichi said, when the biggest part of his thing passed, it was surprisingly comfortable afterwards. It is helped by the large amount of the body liquid and saliva, when the big mass of his dick invaded her body.

"Hoooooooo!"

The hateful feeling when the foreign body enters into her body, she squeezes while opening her mouth and raised a scream. It seems that the skewer is done to her body from the back and the goose bumps on her body are built from the intense stimulation, fear and from the greasy sweat which runs down.

(Aaa...why...nooo...)

However the tidy beauty felt a portent of the doubtful pleasure at the same time. Tomomi can't see, the countless red semitransparent tentacles from Kenichi's body twined around the penis and entered the rectum and gradually raise the sexual feeling of it from the inside.

"Look, we are connected until the end"

"Ohoooooooooooo!"

When it pierces to the root and is put, his dick seems to be going to thrust out from her throat at any moment. Tomomi who greatly opens her mouth and raised a voice like a beast, she doesn't notice that she discharges slaver from the edge of her mouth. The intruder who is arrogant, and is too huge warps in the body to achieve a roar of the victory when it occupies the body of the 26-year-old virgin.

"Ahiiiiii! Cuuuuummiing!"

Tomomi felt pleasure many times from masturbation with that alone it is unbelievable and she is falling into the bottomless abyss from the anal

ecstasy. Her fingers which grasped the sheet of the bed discolor white by the excessive power. Her rear gate and even her intestinal wall squeeze the penis of Kenichi to the utmost and the best pleasure is offered from the man she should hate.

"The reason is because I teach you the taste of this place..."

"...Aaa..."

Though he said so, Tomomi who splashed her soul with strong ecstasy, says *hiihii* with a thin voice. The first severe pain is relieved and her rear conveys being nervous and the stimulation that it did with heat now. It is not painful gradually and it is replaced by the pleasure that lets the lower part of her body melt.

(Nooooo..I...I...)

The interior of the womb is occupied by a long and large penis and the feeling in which her body is completely ruled by the conquest. The meanness of her body reacts to the sweet stimulation of the unbelievable point called the excretion hole.

(Why...why is it like this...)

The beautiful music teacher was shedding tears flutteringly while being on all fours.

Chapter 27: Slavery of body and mind

"Hey, come with your mouth forward..."

"Aaa..."

Kenichi said so and when Tomomi turned around to look back he snatched a kiss.

"Amuu...muuuh..."

That way we do a thick deep kiss like lovers who love each other and tie our tongues together so that both drink the saliva from the other. Because Tomomi's throat is dried, the saliva which flows is drunk like a traveler who arrived at an oasis in a desert. While being held from behind by the arms of Kenichi in lukewarm hot water, Tomomi becomes distract since a while ago in the large bathtub of the love hotel. Her well-shaped C cup chest is groped by Kenichi and she twists her body, when she feels that her erected nipples are played with skillfully.

"Aaaa....it is unbearable..."

When it becomes painful and the mouth is removed a delighted voice leaks unconsciously. Her voice echoes in the bathroom, as she is a music teacher, her voice was clear and very beautiful, but it was sensual and lewd at the same time.

"Don't...do it any longer, without attaching it..."

Her white and slim scruff is sucked when a kiss mark is attached and she dislikes it with a sweet voice unwillingly. It is already attached many times and innumerable dark red marks are scattered there so as to be abnormal. No, it isn't only the scruff. The property marks which Kenichi made, has been left at many places on Tomomi's body.

"Haaaa..."

The waist moves to the disliked rhythm, the stimulation made from the bottom of her body runs up her backbone. The sweet pleasure that Tomomi has been made to taste many times up to now today, lets her voice finish melting away indulgently.

"Haha, Ms. Honda it seems you really feel pleasant..."

"Aaa...it is embarrassing..."

While carrying the finest woman's body which Kenichi obtained newly from behind completely in the bath of the love hotel, he laughs thinly. His huge meat stick pierces to the interior and it remains sticking in the anus of Tomomi. Tomomi's backdoor is put into an extreme state of sexual excitement by the red tentacles, it is her first anal sex and she indulges in pleasure greedily and the swallowed huge meat stick is squeezed up to the very limit. The intestinal wall clings to the penis tightly as if her anal sphincter tears off the root with far superior muscular strength than her vagina hole.

(Flashback)

This is the first anal sex for Kenichi and he almost slobbers from the good flavor different from a vagina. In the rectum of the beautiful female teacher, his huge dick has the power to lift up.

"Aaa...again...again what the heck no...I'm cuuumming!"

Tomomi is being blinded by the ecstasy from the anal coitus which is exciting. Become to keep on living since a little while ago and it is easily pushed up by little stimulation to the top. Her determined release is energy, which flows into Kenichi's body. It lets the cells on Kenichi's whole body activate and becomes a small gem, which is being drawn in by the black bruise on his penis before long.

"Hiiii!! Aaa, again, agaain!!"

His dick becomes more energetic and erect again. As for the music teacher who by the stimulation has entered plateau state of the anal coitus peculiar climaxed, her body shook timidly and the stet is continued. Tomomi is already messed up by the stimulation in her head and no other things are being considered any more.

(The reason is because her anus is developed slowly and carefully...)

While Kenichi snatches the energy of Tomomi who continues living incessantly, Tomomi's white body which trembles timidly in the hand is hugged. Before obtaining "power" of the Incubus, the unattainable object that Kenichi couldn't get but to look at it from far away, he can covet it in this way to every corner. Kenichi already came to this love hotel and has released his wicked energy once in intestine. He is used to

suppress Tomomi who cries out, as if it is painful and she has pain, he raped the virgin of the back gate with her hips raised while she is on all fours.

It was also so at the time with Aiko, but Kenichi who contracted with the incubus seems to have some special "power" in his semen. It was Tomomi, who increased the blood in her tawny wrinkle and complained of pain, but the pain disappears when semen is poured in the rectum and she is now completely crazy about the dubious pleasure. The magic of the incubus has recovered from laceration by the semen.

The anal virgin is seized afterwards he embraced Tomomi who was dead tired from the anal acme and moved to the bathroom. Tomomi is completely at the mercy of Kenichi at that time, she even made the bubble dance like soapland hostesses by using her body as ordered. (Tl note: Soapland is a special brothel where hostesses bath together with the customer or make the bubble dance which is to clean the body of the customer)

"Hey, have you done masturbation? Play with yourself"

"...Aaa...noo..."

While shaking her face right and left, Tomomi stretches out her fingers in the hot water and begins to play with herself. Usual she performed this act secretly in her bed in her room and she shakes her whole body for the stimulation to perform for Kenichi under coercion fearfully in this way.

(Unbearable... it is unbearable...aaa...I feel really good..., damn it feels so good...)

While playing with her bottom, her body is held by Kenichi. However her body that blazed up in that situation by the desire runs out of control and she can't stop herself from masturbating. Of course the red tentacles expand from Kenichi's body while she is doing so and they encroach on the aura centering on the part of Tomomi's back hole.

"Ah more...it is wonderful! Again, again I feel so good! Aaaah! Cum cum cum! What the heck noooo!! Cuuuummmming!!!"

The stimulation of the clitoris triggers it and Tomomi squeezes her throat in ecstasy of the best life and is drowned. The dick of Kenichi that occupies the backdoor is stimulated from among her body and it lets her whole body have convulsions in the hot water fearfully and exclaim.

(Aaa...I already...become like that...)

As shown in the future, only black darkness is reflected in Tomomi's eyes which opened brightly. Tomomi who is dead tired in the bathroom, from the back of Tomomi left unattended in the bedroom, the ringtone of her Smartphone resounded indefinitely.

Wednesday, today is the day when Tomomi goes to Ellis all girl's high school. Tomomi who works as a part-time teacher, goes to other high schools on Monday and Tuesday and from Wednesday to Friday she teach at Ellis all girl's high school.

(Aaa...what shall I do...?)

She was so in the commuter train, In front of the staff room before opening the door the throbbing of her heart had culminated. Is that fear or excitement, feelings that even Tomomi doesn't understand are rolling of the whirlpool in her chest, anyway others also hear the sound from her pulsing heart.

After she made up her mind and opened the door, she went straight to her seat while saying hello in a low voice. She takes her seat hastily while deciding to be conscious and not to look around. Her heart still is throbbing and she has settled down at last a little when the bag is put. The reason is understood and it is the fault of the science teacher that her heart is throbbing so unnatural. The man who's existence was ignored like air until the other day is hijacking the thought of Tomomi completely.

Looking at the seat of that man, Tomomi know that he hasn't come yet and she breathes a sigh of relief. Of course because she knew that Kenichi came to the very limit at time, because she has gone out rather early in the morning today as it'll be proper so.

(But...but what kind of face should I have when we meet...?)

Now it is good, sooner or later as for adjusting the face Tomomi isn't wrong. Anyway she may meet him at this staff room and other places because he is also a teacher of this school.

(I...I...what can I do...)

(Flashback)

Sunday three days ago, Tomomi remembers the indicated foolery and she becomes embarrassed that fire seems to break out from her face.

When she quarreled with her lover and met Kenichi by the downtown area she was walking, she was fascinated by his reliability like the knight when he protected her from a ruffian and she had entered the love hotel while being invited by him. As if Takada who is her lover has been forgot completely and she had an affair.

It was repeated in the love hotel, the lewd act that Tomomi remembered and feel embarrassed that she wants to die. She licked the body of Kenichi and she held the ugly dick in her mouth and sucked it, finally her rectum was pierced with Kenichi's unbelievable huge thing and she indulged in ecstasy many times.

(Why...why did I do such an act...)

Her white and slim body bends and indulged to every corner and it was past 2:00 AM that Tomomi was freed. In other words she stayed in the love hotel between Kenichi's thing endlessly for five hours and she repeated the act with the science teacher that she could never tell her lover.

Meanwhile, the science teacher was once inside Tomomi's mouth, he released his smelly semen two times in her backdoor and Tomomi indulged in ecstasy to the extent she couldn't count. Finally when Kenichi released semen in her rectum, she has fainted from the intensity of the excessive pleasure. Many times apology mails and phone calls came from Takada, but Tomomi was scared and didn't answer. Though Takada seemed to have misunderstood that Tomomi was still angry and Tomomi was confused by her act so that her mind wasn't smart enough to find a

solution.

(Aaa...again...)

However Tomomi is really worrying, the desire of her body according to the lewd dream which repeat every night is an ache. In fact the penile touch that I had in my mouth in the dream that I saw still remains in a mouth this morning and the residue of the thickness and heat sticks to her anus. A throb and the still aching mucous membrane of her back hole, even when she walks on the road, on the train, in her house, it continued disturbing Tomomi all the time.

Kenichi opened the door entirely at that time and came into the staff room. Tomomi, who has seen the face directly, feels that her entire body becomes hot suddenly in an instant.

(Aaaa....aaaaah!!!)

At that moment her backdoor is hurting, her lines that she babbled out many times do a refrain in her ear.

[I...I'm Kenichi's meat slave...]

In the love hotel the words that she was made to promise even in her dream, Tomomi is restricted totally like she is under a spell. While the teacher prepares for the first period in the staff room, Tomomi vomits a large amount of love liquid in her panty and she fell into ecstasy with rapture while staring at the face of Kenichi.

When afternoon classes' end and club activities are completed too, the students left one by one and the school also becomes empty. Especially nobody visits the hallway of the fifth floor that is the top floor, the footsteps of Tomomi who sound on the linoleum floor and it seems to echo in the silent inside of the school as an awfully loud sound. Tomomi went to the science preparation room while her heart is throbbing.

Nevertheless, Tomomi recently noticed that her physical condition is good. Originally she was sickly and her body was weak, but she is in a much better condition recently.

(As for this...it is the cause of Mr. Midou's thing...)

As for what happened when Tomomi reconsidered it, it is after she began to have a physical relationship with the science teacher. Especially, when she received semen in her mouth and the interior of her womb, something entered her body and she thinks that her condition is made and changed by it.

In addition to the change of her physical condition, the contents of her body have been completely changed too. She abnormally feels that the spray of the shower appears between her nipples and groin and she has uttered a cry and has agonized herself.

Tomomi indulged in the masturbation unconsciously and felt pleasure for a while. The desire for the penis runs at once through her whole body, in this situation she realized that it could be never settled. But at the same time it isn't her white and long fingers which play the piano that can heal it, she kept on blaming herself until she became dead tired on Sunday, but only the dick of Kenichi can do it. Tomomi has completely become the captive of the science teacher.

(Aah...I can't endure it anymore...)

Her desire was suppressed desperately since this morning, but it has been already the limit. She wants that Kenichi blocks up the aching in the interior of her womb with his stout thing as soon as possible. This morning she only saw his face for an instant at the staff room, a thrilling sensation that runs through her body and it is to the extent she met with a light acme. If there is nobody around, she might have followed that man like that in the morning. Only 2 days they just didn't meet and her greedy body has finished being dried already.

(Possibly he didn't return yet...)

Tomomi confirmed that Kenichi will stay on the campus from the attendance note and such an uneasiness flashes across her mind for an instant. She can't control her lust which runs out of control, she advance her feet and go across the hallway unconsciously and she hurry to the science preparation room on the end of the hallway.

Her steps are like a young girl meeting her longtime lover. When she breathes deeply in front of the door, she tends to hesitate and knocks. She came here like the other day and she noticed that she had no business in particular.

"Yes, please"

Ouch!

Reasons come to don't matter at the moment and Tomomi open the door of the preparation room and go inside.

Chapter 28: Chain reaction

"Excuse me, Mr. Midou..."

The inside in the room where the curtain hangs in daytime is dim as usual, Tomomi didn't understand the state of the inside for a while until her eyes got used to it. When she strain her eyes the science teacher from whom Tomomi's requesting it in the morning didn't stop, he sit down on the sofa with the same form and color she saw in her dream and he looks at her while smirking with a laugh. Both his feet are greatly expanded and between his groin something moves restlessly.

"Now, come to this place"

"Aah, teacher..."

After the door is closed by her hands from behind her back, she approaches beside of Kenichi to be tempted by the voice and Tomomi understood that the moving thing is the head of a person. It is a student who wears the uniform of this school.

"Hih!"

Though Tomomi thought that there was nobody other than the science teacher, she screams small in existence of the preceding visitor. Even when Tomomi approaches, the student doesn't mind her at all, she is devoted to some kind of work absorbedly. She noticed that it was a intense fellatio and when Tomomi approached and from some distance

her ears clearly heard a slurp sound.

"Aaah...like that..."

Stick to the floor on knees, while shaking her semi-long dry hair, the student continues the indecent act. It isn't possible to judge from student's head directly and Tomomi also understood the action by seeing the head moving up and down.

"A, a, a..."

While seeing Tomomi who utters a cry which won't be a voice, so that as for Kenichi, Tomomi can see the glimpse of the girl too, he held and set up the body of the student. After Tomomi has seen the profile of the girl who had the grotesque dick in her mouth, she understands and holds her breath suddenly.

"Ku..Kurosawa..."

The eminent beautiful girl only paid attention to the voice of Tomomi for an instant and she doesn't try to separate the meat stick which is being held in her mouth. Rather after her cheeks are dented ostentatiously, Natsuki intense her fellatio so she may oppose Tomomi.

"Oou...it feels really good..."

"Aamuuuun...amu..."

Her pink tongue occasionally appears and disappears and it is clear at a glance that it drives the sexual feeling of Kenichi skillfully. A female worker of a massage parlor would be defeat in the lewd technique by this lovely high school girl, since a while ago the thick pre-cum of Kenichi is released in her mouth.

"What is this..."

"Ah, it is like that. This is an extracurricular class of biology"

"Extracurricular class..."

Kenichi talks it big triumphantly while stroking Natsuki's hair which he made glossy.

"Yes. Just now this second year student is studying reproduction exactly. So, Kurosawa who study eagerly is checking the structure of the stamen"

"Su, such..."

Natsuki grasps the meat stick of Kenichi which is wet from her saliva, when her mouth is separated finally, Natsuki seems fascinated too while laughing and they arrange an alibi for each other.

"Aah... Mr. Midou's stamen is wonderful..."

When she says so with an enchanted expression, the beautiful second year student licks the dick from the bottom ostentatiously slowly while

grinning.

"Please, when I finish checking this wonderful stamen, this time lets study about copulation and the fertilization together. Uhuhuhuhu"

Though Natsuki let her tongue move around the tip of his thing she wants to compete against Tomomi and she laughs dissolutely. Her pearl pink lips opens as if she can tear it, she can't endure it and puts his thing in and out of it.

"By the way, what does Mr. Honda want here?"

Kenichi asks Tomomi who is still standing nastily, while moving his hand onto her hips and inserts his finger from the side of her pants and teases her soaking wet vagina with his finger.

"Aaa....I....I..."

Tomomi isn't able to answer momentarily and she hesitates. However Tomomi's eyes are fixed towards his huge dick which got wet from Natsuki's saliva since a while ago and her tongue moves around her half-open mouth.

(I want to lick it...I also...Aaa...I'd like to hold in my mouth...)

Tomomi has already completely become sexual aroused. It is only natural since the time when she set foot into this room, the wicked semitransparent red tentacles twine tightly around Tomomi's body. Especially dozens of thinly tentacles crowded around her mouth and her

aura that shall protect there has changed into a tight color from the invasion.

Natsuki who buried her face between his thighs enjoys Tomomi's anguish, looking up with an attractive sidelong glance even if she is judged from the same sex and her cheeks dented while she sucked his thing. Her eyes seem to say that she doesn't want to hand this delicious meat stick over and she seems to be even soaked in a sense of superiority.

"Won't the teacher need the extracurricular class anymore?"

When Natsuki told so to tease her, something burst and flew in Tomomi.

"Aaaah! No...me too...me too..."

Tomomi crawls up to Kenichi on her knees when she cries so and crouch down in the same way like Natsuki.

"To me...even to me please teach me the structure of the stamen..."

Her face is drawn to the erected dick after a brief hesitation when she says so, she extends her tongue to the rugged surface of his thing which is soaring wet from Natsuki's saliva.

"Aaa...great...woonderful..."

After a while when Natsuki separates his dick from her mouth, Tomomi's lips with light pink lipstick opens in an O-shape and swallow

the wet dick whole into her mouth. Rather her black and beautiful eyes are closed with rapture and a hot breath leaks out from her elegant nose. Even when she holds it in her mouth to the utmost, still half of the length remains and she feels dizzy from the thickness and hardness which overwhelm in her mouth.

From the morning, no these three days, the pleasure obtained from this thing was unbearable for Tomomi and she wanted it very much, while Tomomi blows his thing love juice is slowly coming out from her groin and when she licks it goose bumps raise on her body. After her elegant cheeks are dented deeply, she makes a slurping sound while sucking it. She twine her thin and long fingers also around his thing and she rubs it to excite it slowly and to let it erect. She has been already taught in reality and dream many times about the caress to please a man.

"Wow. Tomo-chan does a cute face and she is quite bold..."

Natsuki sees the female teacher who indulges in intense fellatio, while laughing thinly and she starts leaning over Kenichi who is throwing his head back on the sofa.

"Uhu, teacher....Tomo-chan is also teacher's property"

Natsuki bites into Kenichi's scruff while licking around it and she speaks to others so that she blows hot breath and whispers it.

"Are you jealous?"

"No, Tomo-chan's face is in agony and I want to see it, too"

When Natsuki says so while laughing she didn't stand immediately and sticks to the lip of Kenichi and she sends her soft tongue full of sweet saliva. While sucking the sweet tongue of the beautiful girl, he let the beautiful female teacher do a fellatio which is a sweet matter of pleasure. To the real pleasure of the harem sex tasted at the school, Kenichi also becomes completely excited.

Afterwards two pretty beauties hold Kenichi's dick in their mouth in turns, while no one involve the mouth and the scruff of Kenichi anymore, his shirt is opened and even his unexpectedly stout chest is slimy by saliva. While violating the inside of Natsuki's mouth, his nipples are licked by Tomomi and he was desperate to bear that he nearly ejaculated.

(This is intolerable....)

For the stimulation that is different from the high school student pair called Aiko and Natsuki, Kenichi was entirely soaked to the bliss that his power brought. In that way they continue the hot service for about 30 minutes, both beauties bring their faces near from both sides between Kenichi's thigh now and they perform a hot double fellatio melting away the soul. Natsuki who has a slight advantage guides Tomomi and it is the disposal to completely show their teamwork that matched of the breath now.

"Haha, Tomo-chan teacher feels it also here"

Natsuki show off for Tomomi while laughing and she licks Kenichi's back hole clean. With lewd lessons every day, Kenichi taught that there is an erogenous zone.

"Ooh, I can't withstand it"

"Aah, I want to do it too..."

The reaction that Kenichi shows to the pretty music teacher willingly, let Tomomi also put her tongue onto his backdoor. Tomomi is excited at the reaction to move twitchingly and her thin tongue is sharpened and she inserted it to the inside of the back hole.

"Aaa...that progress is fast..."

The mucous membrane of the sensitive anus throbs and it is licked and sucked by a neat and elegant female teacher and love liquid overflows from Kenichi's dick who gets excited.

"Yah, it seems to be that teacher feels pleasant. Uhuhuhu..."

When the beautiful girl repeats the service many times she twists her lips dissolutely, she puts her mouth to the wet penis immediately and she sips and drinks the love liquid which smells strong. She opens her mouth after doing it so as if she can't withstand it and she performs an intense fellatio immediately. Kenichi sweetly has the high school girl held his hambone in her mouth and his dirty back hole is stimulated by the tongue of the beautiful female music teacher, so his brain tasted the pleasure which becomes heated to the hilt.

Kenichi was indulged in the led play against the music teacher and Natsuki exactly at that time, in the room of the tennis club where no one

remains, two beautiful girls stood and faced each other. One is a precocious beautiful girl in a uniform and long black hair which suits her white skin. The beautiful girl with striking cool eyes seems to be angry a little for some reason.

The other one might have done club activities up to now, she sweats slightly on her suntanned skin and her tennis uniform is a little dirty with soil, the hair which she tied to a ponytail and the tanned skin give an active impression. This beautiful girl also has a pretty smile and her pretty face seems to sulk slightly now.

"...Kawashima-san, you, the awareness of the captain may not be enough?"

"....."

Ruriko Asakura a third year student and former captain of the tennis club says so and she cross-examines Aiko Kawashima the present captain who stands and averts her eyes. Her eyes are different from her gentle usually one, they are sharp like a police officer who interrogates.

"It's said that neither yesterday nor the day before you have come to the club activities. Because you are the captain, do you not think it's natural to come to the club activities every day?"

"....."

However to Ruriko's cross-examination, Aiko dressed in the uniform remains silent all the time while looking away since a little while ago.

After such an appearance is seen, Ruriko remembered the bad rumor that she suddenly heard recently.

"Kawashima-san.... Do you have gotten a boyfriend recently?"

Aiko who is seen suddenly as grown up and attractive, when surrounding friends and younger students of the club surely thought she has a boyfriend and Aiko also knows about the sneaky rumor behind her back. Of course it half proves right and it's being left without worrying about such a rumor.

However Aiko who was bright sociable before was more eager than anyone else in the tennis practice, she came to wear sex appeal suddenly and her atmosphere changed completely and her friends have left her because of her cold attitude. Her close friend has also left by now and even in her class and her club activities she was alone.

"...Besides...recently you seem to go out with the child of the rumor that isn't good"

On behalf of her ex-friends, it was Kurosawa Natsuki that Aiko was the closest now. Her boyfriend seems to be in another school, if it is Natsuki with the bad reputation to repeat impure sexual relations, Aiko is often together with her in these days. For two people who arrange to meet and go somewhere at lunch break and many classmates are rumoring that Natsuki influenced Aiko with her bad behavior.

"When I associate with whomever, I think that it has nothing to do with Ms. Asakura?"

Aiko, who looked at Ruriko for the first time, declares so coldly with a piercing glance.

"...Oh well.... It is surely so, but when you don't come to the club we are connected each other, aren't you connected with me either?"

Ruriko says so and looks also straight at Aiko's eyes and argues with her eyes power as much as possible. In fact, the reason why Aiko doesn't come to the club is to enjoy her meetings with Kenichi who is the science teacher. The science preparation room is visited together with Natsuki at lunch break, she gets tired and it is not worth only by doing the service of good meat to the lewd teacher, so she plays truant from the club and repeats the indecent act after school.

"....."

Aiko who glares back at Ruriko in silence, her expression until just several weeks ago, it is full of clear hostility and hatred so as not to think that she turns it to the senior whom she respect and had a crush on. However her expression doesn't continue for a long time. When she suddenly loosens the severe expression, Aiko laughs grimly.

"Senior.... Is the senior a virgin?"

"...Nah! ...What..."

Though Aiko started to say what she intended to say, Ruriko is at a loss for words on the way. The words that were given from the junior before her eyes like that, they were shocking words for the 18-year-old clean

young girl who hadn't know a man yet.

"Senior, do you have a pussy? I hear"

"Hi! What...what..."

To the plain vulgar word that the junior shoots, Ruriko lets the word be jam-packed unintentionally and she is confused. Even her ears become red by only that. Because Ruriko is a pious Christian, of course is she a virgin. She hasn't associated with a man too and she hasn't even hold hands much less kissed.

"Su, such a dirty thing, there isn't a reason to do so!"

Ruriko, who is usually calm, raises her voice and argue. After Aiko can ask the size of the voice and height conscientiousness to Ruriko's nature, Aiko would have laughed in spite of drugs.

"Huhuhu...Senior is fascinating..."

Aiko who said so and laughed small first, she bursts into laughter, because she wasn't able to gradually bear it. It is the attitude making a fool of oneself, who is the senior clearly and blood goes up to the head.

"Ahahahaha..."

"Why are you laughing! Kawashima-san, you are rude!"

"Because...because...Senior is so desperate...hahahaha..."

Ahead of the junior that laughs aloud now, Ruriko shakes her body and rages. From her body wrapped in the uniform, a pale aura went up like flame.

Chapter 29: Trap of Incubus

"Aah...sensei..."

On the top floor of the school building in the inmost room a uniformed beautiful girl sits down on the desk and she greatly opens her legs. The face of the beautiful girl turns red and she flushes as having been bashful by shyness and excitement. While the beautiful girl sitting down on the desk chuckles joyfully, she greatly opens her legs in front of a middle-aged man sitting down on a chair. Because she sits down on the desk, the thigh of the girl is spreading in front of the man sitting down on a chair directly. The middle-aged man buries his face in the red checked miniskirt and he enjoys the heavy smell between the thighs of the beautiful girl.

"Ah, no, sensei...like that if you are going to do so it is not good....
Because Aiko's vagina doesn't run away..."

The beautiful girl sticks her tongue out and licks around her mouth, it's unthinkable that she can giggle erotically. She pats the head of the middle-age teacher who buries his face in her pink panty. After her well-shaped and carefree legs are opened to the fullest, the middle-aged man between them, she is like a stripper girl.

"How is it teacher? Were any violations of school regulations found...?"

"Aah, I have to check it more"

Kenichi buries his nose in the pink panty and breathes in the shameful smell of the beautiful girl into his chest.

"It's good.... I'd like to check Aiko's vagina carefully from corner to corner..."

In the science preparation room at lunch break, Aiko indulges in shame behavior with Kenichi. Using this science preparation room in the depths of the top floor that nobody usually visits, Kenichi uses it for the immoral sexual act with the beautiful girls and the female teacher exclusively. Kenichi pushes his nose through the panty against Aiko's vagina, when Aiko raise a sweet scream and his superb thing pulses and erect more and more.

"Ahuu.... Teacher's thing is...very energetic....Only as for yesterday that it was taken out in the butt hole of Tomo-chan..."

Another voice was heard from under the desk. Between the open groin of Kenichi was Natsuki holding her position and does the fellatio on the erected dick with the skillful use of her mouth.

"For the smell of Aiko's pussy, you have gotten excited...uhuhu..."

She says so and her lovely lips are narrowed, she put it over the erected dick and she caress it while rubbing her tongue persistently. The high school girl who acquired a dissolute technique that would make a prostitute ashamed, she seems to love it very much and holds up the sexual organ of Kenichi which was made to be completely familiar before her eyes and she uses both her hands as well as her mouth skillfully and caress it.

Though Kenichi entrusts his thighs to Natsuki's hot mouth, he breathes in the heavy smell of Aiko into his chest, he enjoyed the immoral sexual act with the beautiful girl as always. After the virgin was deprived by Kenichi, he has ejaculated many times in the interior of the womb up to now and the body and the sexual organ of Aiko begin to mature in age unsuitably. Therefore from the time when her smell was a virgin, it changed into a pheromone smell tempting a man slowly. Because she is at the age which has high metabolism, the thighs of the beautiful girl who got sweaty in the panty from this morning and the dense aroma spread out so that it makes Kenichi's mind numb.

"Noo...you mustn't see it..."

After having fully enjoyed the abundant fragrance, Kenichi removes her panty sideward and exposes her shameful part, Aiko's face reddens and she also twists her body. However the truth is she has been excited and her thick love liquid overflows from the inside of her body.

"What is it Kawashima.....Has it already got wet just from being seen"

"No, don't look at it..."

However contrary to her words, Aiko expands her thighs more and she pushes out her waist to look good for Kenichi. It doesn't suit her pretty face and Aiko is the owner of an abnormal lust to feel pleasant for such an exposure play among the female slaves of Kenichi.

"This is a serious violation of the rules. Don't be suspected of an obscene activity..."

While saying so with a joking tone, Kenichi who knows everything about the propensity of Aiko catches the floral nectar which overflowed with his tongue in no time.

"Ahuu!"

Her body can't be supported anymore and Aiko thrusts both her hands behind and supports her upper body.

"Haha, the taste is also very strong....Don't you think that you are only naughty at home?"

"Aah, No...teacher did Aiko so much....I only thought about teacher and now my vagina gets wet..."

To the voice with a lovely remainder, Kenichi loses control of himself and sticks between Aiko's groin.

"Ahiiii!"

While letting a different pretty student have his thing in her hot mouth during lunch break, Kenichi fully and thoroughly enjoyed the taste between the crotch of the high school girl.

"Ah, Teacher...it is delicious..." -Natsuki

"Ahem....But you're still fine...uhuhu..." -Aiko

After tasting enough from Aiko's bittersweet vagina Kenichi sits on the sofa and enjoys the double fellatio from Aiko and Natsuki. After raping Aiko and Natsuki in turns, he ejaculated in Aiko's lovely mouth to his heart's content at the end. A large quantity of sperm is lodged in her mouth and Aiko swallows it desperately, while Natsuki slurped and drank the rest. Thus, every time they are made to drink Incubus's seed, the beautiful girls strengthen the degree of the intoxication and adoration more and more.

"Hey teacher... when do you taste Asakura-senpai?" -Aiko

In addition Aiko whispers it while putting her tongue on the stem way persistently.

"Is Asakura-senpai, the one of the tennis club?" -Natsuki

"Yes, the next target...uhuhu..." -Aiko

It dissolutely laughs at Natsuki because it is heard. Two people sit down in front of Kenichi who sits on the sofa and their faces are drawn right and left to his dark erected penis. Two people who stretched out their long tongues lick it from the root and raise it and they rub slimy saliva on it. Their expressions are enchanted and the indecent service becomes already really familiar for both.

"Is that so....Asakura-senpai will also join us..."

It is no wonder that Natsuki says so. Speaking of Ruriko Asakura, she is a celebrity as there isn't anyone who doesn't know her and she is a person of the yearning. She has a graceful beauty and her results are excellent. She is an outstanding athlete, belonged to the tennis club and in the inter-high school competition she made it to the best 16. Furthermore, she is from a former financial group which is a distinguished family to the extent which is attached and she is wise and beautiful like she is the super female high school student. There are a lot of things for which she yearns for like a star in the underclassman, too and Attention is collected with slightest effort.

Such Ruriko, who can be called the school idol, is imagined to become Kenichi's sex slave like them and the two devilish girls grin while liking and raising the erection. Last night, Aiko faced Ruriko in the clubroom of the tennis club, while Kenichi was violating the back hole of the music teacher distantly in this remote science preparation room, he understood it from the "power" he obtained from the Incubus.

Ruriko is dangerous. She perceives that the change of Aiko is sudden and unnatural and she will see through that it is the cause of the science teacher sooner or later. Kenichi must take measures first. It was the conclusion that Kenichi and Aiko put out.

"Hey...by all means, how do we handle Asakura-senpai?"

"Haha...do you want to know? Actually..."

Aiko confessed the plan to rape Ruriko to Natsuki who asks.

"Huhuhu, it seems to be interesting! Please tell me the result later, too..."

The wicked plan is carried out today.

Today after school Ruriko, who finished the class and brought herself to come to the tennis club before going home. She closely refrains from the university examination, because she retired from the tennis club too and it wasn't the case that particularly she has a special reason. But her state was strange recently and she intended to confirm the state of Aiko Kawashima who was the new captain.

(How thoughtless from me...it is childish...)

Yesterday is recalled and Ruriko blushes while walking. Last night, she has been enraged madly surprisingly for her. As if she was manipulated by someone. Aiko Kawashima a second year student, who is Ruriko's kouhai and Ruriko favored in particular. Her quality excelled others in spite of what began from a high school student and Ruriko thought that she is probably one talented person who only appears every several decades. In fact Aiko, who became strong in no time and has won the championship on the other day at the metropolitan competition in the singles. Besides, it was the complete victory that didn't have all game possibility of danger and Ruriko was expecting that Aiko can reach the national tournament.

But on the other hand, Aiko's attitude in the club and at the school has changed completely. Though her character was cheerful and brightly, liked by everyone before, she has an atmosphere that is cold and distant slightly now and she also has become silent extremely. The dramatic change also appeared in club activities, she was the model leader who encouraged everyone before and inspired and now she associates with nobody and goes through self-conceit. Her tennis play is so transparent in an ironical way that it feels threatening and she becomes strong so that Ruriko is already no match.

(I thought so...Kurosawa-san....At the same time, Midou-sensei is weird...)

Ruriko that insight is sharp suspects that there are two people behind the change.

One is always together with Aiko recently, second year student Natsuki Kurosawa. The other one is the vice-advisor of the tennis club, Midou Kenichi who is the science teacher who feels something in his eyes exchanged with Aiko casually in case of club activities. There are no decisive evidences yet, but she intends to check it by herself sometime soon. If there is the cause that Aiko became like this two people, she intended to stop the association with her.

(I will help you...)

Ruriko murmurs so by herself and there are also no ways, she noticed that she is already captured by the magic of the incubus. She begins to walk toward the tennis court when she leaves the school building. Ruriko on the way to the court, she happened to pass by the front of the old school building which isn't used and she had a feeling that she heard

something like a groan of someone.

(Something...)

To the ear of Ruriko who halted instinctively, a groaning and crying voice is carried by the wind. When it keeps getting nearer to Ruriko, the voice begins to gradually become clear.

"No, nooo...se, sensei..."

Ruriko was stunned and stopped in the place. It's just a young girl, it was the scream that was mixed with feeling embarrassed, sad and painful. Curiosity becomes dominant than fear, when Ruriko pulls herself together again and is approaching cautiously and she hears the voice somehow or other from the locker room at the pool which is next to the old school building.

(In such a place who...)

She doesn't know when it is summer but from the building where everyone shouldn't get close in now when autumn also deepened, the sob of a girl continues.

"I need help...someone..."

Ruriko was startled by the voice and shrugged her body. Somebody whom there is inside calls for help clearly.

(What...what should I do...?)

While feeling the beating of her throbbing chest, after she hesitated for a while, Ruriko opened the door of the locker room made with simple prefabrication. Fortunately, the steel door opens without a sound and in the space Ruriko opened she let her body slide through it. Ruriko is originally someone that has a strong sense of justice, in addition her philanthropic mind is strong because she spent her childhood in the United States and it is the property that she can't give off when there is a person who is in trouble.

The locker room which was wet and dark had the smell of sodium hypochlorite and mold and the shoe cupboard is put at the front where she entered and there are no cases that the inside is seen from there. There is a dressing room behind the shoe cupboard, were the undressing lockers stand in a row on both sides. There is a door which leads to the shower room in the inside and it seems that she is hearing a whimper from the back of the shoe cupboard which isn't seen from Ruriko's eyes.

"Aah, stop it...sensei.... It is shameful..."

Ruriko heard the voice clearly this time. Apparently, there is a girl with the person, who is called a teacher, something right suspicious seeming to be done now, Ruriko who didn't have so much knowledge as a virgin understood.

(What will I do...)

Ruriko, who intended to go to get help at once, needs to know what is performed at the other side of this shoe cupboard so she can inform

someone.

(For now, I make sure what is being done over there...)

When Ruriko determines it so, she approaches the edge of the shoe cupboard slowly and peeped with her face quietly.

Chapter 30: Mean business

After a girl with the tennis look is tied up with both hands behind her back with a rope there and she was crawling on the floor by the shape that her hips was raised. When both her hands can be used she almost gets down on all fours and her upper body is supported by her face and shoulders being not able to do it. To see the face warped in pain and feeling embarrassed, Ruriko held her breath.

(Aiko-chan!)

The girl belongs to the same tennis club as Ruriko, Aiko Kawashima.

(Aiko-chan...but why...)

The pretty tennis wear figure is Ruriko's kouhai and is tied up with the hemp rope in an abnormal form and Ruriko wasn't able to understand what happened in a surprise instant. However behind Aiko wearing the white tennis clothes, a black shadow wriggles something or other. That's probably the form of a man and it didn't take long for Ruriko to notice that something was being done at Aiko's bottom.

"Aah, teacher.... It is shameful..."

The expression of Aiko who says so, is in agony and is dyed deep red for feeling embarrassed and sad and she seems to endure it and to shut her long eyelashes of her eyes firmly. From the expression and circumstances of the voice as for having done the lewd behavior clearly, Ruriko isn't

wrong.

(It is like that! At school to do such a thing...)

"Detestable! Don't lick this place!"

Like sneering at Ruriko who is still surprised, the scream of Aiko draws near more and more. The man apparently buries his face between Aiko's thighs and seems to suck at the secret part from behind.

"Ah...stop it, Midou-sensei...."

"!!!!"

At that time the man looks up and Ruriko has clearly understood who this person was.

(Midou-sensei!)

The shade is thin and it was the unsuccessful science teacher. The eyes of Mr. Midou shines, Ruriko feel like that he has looked at her peeping from the side of the shoe cupboard and she hastily hidden behind it.

(Has he discovered me?)

Though she hid herself while her heart was throbbing, and apparently she seems to have worried too much.

"Huhu, Kawashima....It's because I do a more comfortable thing now..."

"Ah, teacher..don't do it....Please forgive me already..."

The conversation between both continues. When Ruriko peeps with her face again fearfully, the science teacher who turned behind Aiko and Ruriko catches sight of the huge dick taken out of the pants of the teacher.

"Hii!"

The ugly and grotesque features from the male organ, so that Ruriko raised a small squeal unconsciously.

(Hiiiii!!! Nooo!)

That still crushes the admiration and the girl's mind which has a dream in the nature, just looking at it was horrible. The brown and burnt meat stick warps simply because it thrusts the sky and aims at the vagina of the beautiful girl.

"Teacher...please stop it...."

Aiko Kawashima who lied facedown and crawls on the floor, while raising her hips and she begs the teacher with a tearful voice. Her expression is full of fear and sorrow, this isn't an act on mutual agreement for Ruriko who sees it and she understood that it is forced rape.

(What do I do...?)

While she does it so in this way, Kenichi's dick beats fearfully and Ruriko's eyes understand almost clearly that he breaks into the secret hole of her kouhai at any moment.

(I have to go to call someone....)

However while she thinks so, Aiko's virgin may become the victim of the science teacher. At the time when she moved backward while thinking in her mind, she was confused and the drain board on which Ruriko got made some noise.

"Hi!"

"Hmm? Is there someone?"

Toward Ruriko who can't move as having her hands and feet tied up by unrest and panic, Kenichi stood up and approaches in no time.

(Hii! I need to run away!)

Without hearing what he says, her body for some reason even if she thinks so doesn't move while sitting at that place.

"Hohou...this is an unexpected visitor..."

"Hiiii!"

The figure of the rapist, who stands before Ruriko with his thing towering extremely well from his crotch, Ruriko screamed with her throat that only then became free and it was only a sweet tone to tickle the sadism feeling of the insulted person.

While looking down upon Ruriko, who sits at the front door of the pool locker room, Kenichi smirks and laughs. He looks at the third year high school girl at the time she is sad and that beauty is like a flower that will scatter with a touch and a desire rose within him.

"Huhu, bad student, peeping is wrong..."

"Aah..."

When Kenichi drags Ruriko who can't move like a snake staring at a frog, she is pushed down on the floor of the locker room in the same way as Aiko and he put her hands behind her back and ties them together with a rope.

"Noooo!"

It was at the same time, that power entered her body finally and she raged desperately, without Kenichi's interrupting Ruriko who screams and

he watches while having a faint smile. This locker room is in the place that the students don't usually approach and Ruriko's scream doesn't reach outside. Because the black wave has gone out from Kenichi's body and even if someone is approaching, he can handle it sufficiently.

"Aa....Asakura-senpai...senpai..."

Aiko mutters sadly while floating tears and twists her tied up body.

"Haha, I intended to have the body of Kawashima, but now a terrible obstacle entered..."

"Such a thing is done, you are still a teacher!"

The face of Kenichi who laughs is seen while Ruriko is raised like a princess she trembles with fear and her courageously voice of protest is raised desperately. Ruriko lie sideways on the cold plastic floor, her body remains in the entangled uniform and she scowls at Kenichi.

"Please free Aiko and me quickly. Otherwise I appeal to the other teachers and police..."

But Kenichi also parries her protesting voice while floating a thin smile on his face.

"Umm, that would be a problem. If such a thing is done, my standpoint becomes dangerous"

On the contrary to the words he says, the sound of making fun of Ruriko is mixed in the tone. Without Ruriko understanding the real intention of the damp and shady science teacher, she is confused more and more and feels the fear and chilly.

"Before I do such a thing, shall I have Kawashima quickly already?"

"Hiii!"

When he raises the hips and approaches Aiko who is still crawling on the floor, Kenichi goes around to her back after her appearance is appreciated. He rolls up her skirt and exposes her bloomers which has a lot of frills and he is about to seize her clean hips.

"Unpleaaasant! Help mee! Seenpai!"

Aiko tries to escape desperately and raise a high squeal, while Kenichi catches her waist firmly and doesn't let go.

"Wait, stop it!"

When Ruriko cries desperately, Kenichi who unclothes his suit any moment and almost rapes Aiko, Ruriko answers that he shall wait.

"Haha, do you want to stop me?"

"It is natural! Because I ask, please stop it..."

The appearance that her kouhai is violated by force is seen and Ruriko entreats it desperately. Ruriko's lovely and clean heart is trampled down, because Kenichi offers a fearful suggestion.

"Then I may let Kawashima go, for one condition..."

"...a condition?"

"Yes, instead of Kawashima, when you say that you will become my partner, then I permit it"

"...Such!"

Ruriko is at a loss of words and shakes her tied up body in fear. For her Kouhai, she will give her virgin and she hasn't thought it even in her dream.

"You can't do it? If you can't, watch it in silence there without doing a good appearance!"

"...!!!"

When she is scolded by Kenichi, Ruriko becomes silent. Aiko is her cute kouhai, but she can't tolerate that she gives her own virgin instead. Ruriko is a girl who dreams, that the man who takes her virgin, must be the one she loves. It can be said that, how much it is helpful for Aiko and she doesn't want to lose her virgin to that abnormal science teacher in the locker room at the swimming pool.

However, in this situation Aiko would be raped and she would overlook it in silence. Ruriko is in panic and feels hopeless and she has a troubled conflict because she wants to save her own neck and her sense of justice.

(What should I do....However, to do such a thing...)

Ruriko who causes such self-contradiction is seen and furthermore Kenichi reports cruelly.

"An honor student like you, will think that she is a merciful and gentle person, but that is an arrant lie. You are the same as other people, and even you have a cute body after all"

"I'm different... I'm..not common..."

It was an unreasonable theory, because its fact that a scapegoat can't do for the fear to lose the virgin and Ruriko can't counterattack.

"I don't say that you are bad. But when you can't do it, without saying an insolent thing, its fact that you become silent, when I rape Kawashima. Do you understand!"

"Unpleasaaant! Help me! Senpai!"

Aiko who was crazy for fear and became panic, also doesn't know about Ruriko's discord and only calls for help earnestly. Her voice pierces Ruriko 's gentle heart like a splinter.

"Haha, I'm sorry. You were abandoned by your senpai. She resigns herself quietly"

"I hate it! I hate it absolutely! Help me senpai! Please!"

(Aa...I'm sorry...Aiko-chan. ... I'm sorry...)

The voice of Aiko, who continues screaming, becomes the obsession and gets into the brain of Ruriko who covers her ears and doesn't listen. Ruriko thinks that she makes a serious mistake and her tied up body trembles.

"Hiiiii!"

The hopeless squeal Aiko raises was heard by the ear of Ruriko who looks away from Aiko.

"Asakura, you look at it!"

"Nnoo..."

When Ruriko is ordered by Kenichi even if she disliked it from her heart, she can't disobey anymore. She looks up and opens her eyes so that it may be handled by something.

"Hi!"

Aiko's outfit is taken off immediately and her cute white panty was dropped off and she became bare. The middle-aged teacher lifts the legs of the high school girl who can't resist, when he makes only one leg take off the outfit, the preparations for the rape are being arranged slowly.

"It is baad! Stop it! Unpleasaaaaant!"

It was Aiko, who cried for fear madly, as her waist was fixed by invisible power and it is held out toward Kenichi. When Kenichi moves Aiko's white panty away in front of Ruriko, the pretty petal of the beautiful girl is exposed to fresh air.

"Ooh, your vagina seems to be delicious..."

"I hate it! Help me! Senpai!"

The voice of Aiko, who becomes desperate and asks for help from Ruriko, jumps up particularly high. At last Kenichi pushed the tip of his dick to the soft secret garden of Aiko.

At that moment, Ruriko decided it.

"I become..."

To hear these words, the wicked science teacher grimaces a grin.

"What is it?"

"...I, I become the substitute of Aiko!"

The high school girl, who is the yearning in the educational institution, raised a small voice and declared clearly.

"I see. Then, you are the substitute for Kawashima, is it said that I play with you?"

"Yes....On the other hand, release Aiko now"

The eyes of Ruriko who told so to Kenichi were full of the devotion like a martyr. Kenichi tastes the excitement thrilled with Ruriko's feeling. When Kenichi leaves Aiko who was about to bury the tip of his thing unattended in the vagina of Aiko, he approaches near Ruriko while letting his ugly thing erects.

"Well, then out of consideration for your gentle feelings towards your kouhai, I'll give a chance to Asakura, too"

While stroking Ruriko's soft cheeks, Kenichi proposes devil's dealings.

"If you can make it with your pretty mouth, I may stop taking your virgin away..."

"Do that!"

Because Ruriko is also 18 years old soon, she knew that there was an act

to caress the sexual organs of the man with the mouth as knowledge. It was horrifying and she didn't think that his behavior can become honest, as if she is in a dream.

"What's wrong? Or should I rob your virgin right now?"

"...Coward!"

While shivering for anger and fear of losing her virgin after all she can't but to accept his suggestion. There aren't other choices for the pitiful female high school student. Kenichi is waiting for the answer of the beautiful girl while being excited. When he uses the power of the incubus, it is easy to induce him to handle the sexual desire of Ruriko and let her give him her virgin on her own, but then it isn't interesting. He lets the virgin push herself forward, while shaking with fear and despair.

"What do you do? Will you do it? Or do you lose your virgin as it is?"

Kenichi pushes down Ruriko's body, when he divides between his groin and her body, he pushes his huge thing to Ruriko's pretty blue pants.

"Hiii!"

It is hot as burnt with heat and the pressed part remembers the mistake on which it gets burnt. Kenichi throws down the idol of the school to the cold floor in the locker room and he enjoys the bittersweet body odor to his heart's content.

"... I do it..."

If the beautiful girl has a possibility even a little, she took part in the suggestion of the devil. However this malicious devil, the jar of which it exactly thinks is needless to say.

"OK, then try it. It's continued until you give up by yourself"

"Aah..."

When Kenichi sits down on the wooden chair which was there, Ruriko goes on her knees in the front of Kenichi with her hands tied up behind her back with a rope. Tears overflow like rain and fall on the chest of the uniform.

(To do something like this why.... Someone help me...)

Even if she prays so no matter how much, in the building in the outskirts of the schoolhouse, no one will come to the locker room of the swimming pool at this season.

"Haha, what happened? Or do you want to lose your virgin to this fellow quickly?

When Kenichi laughed thinly, his dick in front of Ruriko seemed to grow big conspicuously.

"Hiii!"

Unconsciously, Ruriko screams small with her mouth. For the third year who is a virgin, the huge thing of the teacher isn't anything else except the object of fear. Ruriko imagines the acute pain when it is inserted in the interior of the womb and she shakes her whole body.

I have no choice but to sit down on hope of a ray now.

"Please... don't look, Aiko-chan..."

After having hesitated for a while, Aiko closes her eyes and Ruriko brings her lips close timidly, she kissed the other self of the devil who ruled over her from now on.

Kenichi is sitting down on the chair.

Chapter 31: Seize the virgin

Kenichi is sitting down on a chair and he was completely in seventh heaven because of the beautiful girl who kissed his thing. Anyway speaking of Ruriko Asakura, she is a celebrity at school everyone knows her, as to say she is the idol of this school.

(Oo...that Ruriko, kissing my penis...)

When it was the dull science teacher before he contracted with the Incubus, he would blow off gloomy desire without putting the tennis outfit and bloomers of Ruriko off.

After the hands of the so called idol of the school are tied up with a rope and she puts her mouth to his penis while half crying and sobbing. Ruriko becomes desperate while enduring the horror, her pink glossy lips slips and her awkwardness is intolerable for a brute person like Kenichi.

"What's wrong? You still serve me and it doesn't end yet..."

"Aah..."

"Think that you lick ice cream and stretch out your tongue..."

Ruriko takes out her pink tongue as he said and puts it on the dark skin. The hardness of the meat stick is like steel and is being transmitted through her soft tongue.

(Aah, that is...)

Ruriko stretches out her tongue desperately with a really confused head and caresses it. She becomes accustomed to the body odor of the male that overcame by a feeling of sickness first, on the contrary, while she breathed it in into her chest, Ruriko was attacked by the sense that something in her awoke.

(It is large and quite hard...)

It was far beyond her imagination. Even her current knowledge is poor, because there was no recognition that the male thing is so huge and firm.

"So, that is...ou! I'm feeling good..."

When her lovely tongue wandered around his thing, Kenichi uttered a cry of pleasure. Ruriko hears the voice of Kenichi who she should hate is pleased and tastes around it persistently.

(An...)

Every time her tongue rises, it can be felt that his dick reacts twitchingly, Ruriko gets rapturous unconsciously and he is immersed in her work. Then the love liquid overflowed from the huge tip and drifted along his trunk.

"Lick it..."

It isn't Kenichi who said it and Ruriko licks voluntarily with her tongue and takes it. A bittersweet taste spreads in her mouth and came to gradually let her mind become numb.

(Why...)

Ruriko is in inverse proportion with lost reason and the act which should be done reluctantly is heating up gradually by itself. She doesn't notice it by her, but her legs which raised her knees delicately move and her waist turns a little. While seeing the break state of Ruriko, Kenichi sits down on a chair and he laughed with his eyes at the sight of Aiko who lay at full length on the floor.

Ruriko knees on the floor of the locker room at the pool, her hands are tied behind her back and she licked the dick of the science teacher clean with her mouth. When he sees only the spectacle, this lovely girl performs this naughty act willingly. Actually, the work which should be unpleasant until a while ago heats up completely by now and she sucks eagerly the meat stick which released semen. Her cheek flushes lightly and it was clear that the girl came into heat while licking his thing, when he saw it from the side.

Kenichi is satisfied with the licking and sucking from the immature virgin for a while and he has a smile that seems to be pleased. Though it is not bad to violate the virgin who dislikes it either, but it is particular to see her figure moving from her own. The blue aura rising from Ruriko's

body hardly changes color. Kenichi can take out the red tentacles and make her become excited anytime, but almost nothing is being done this time. However, this honor student licks this dick voluntarily and becomes selfish. Kenichi confirms the rich sensuality that Ruriko hides and a gossip can't stop to loosen naturally.

"Kuku, you are very eager..."

"...Aah... I don't like it..."

It was pointed out so by Kenichi and Ruriko comes to have been startled by her act again and separates her mouth in a hurry. A saliva string expands and shines between the dick and her lips.

"But, no matter how much time passes as it is extremely unlikely to stop.."

"Aa...s,such..."

To Ruriko with poor sex knowledge, what Kenichi demands from her can be understood. He demand a hotter act and direct stimulation.

"If you don't do it, as it is I plunge into your vagina..."

"Aa..."

When she raises a sorrowful voice and stares at Kenichi reproachfully, Ruriko stares at the mass of huge meat again. Though she thinks that this

huge one doesn't seem to fit into the interior of her womb, nevertheless it is likely not to fit into her mouth completely either.

(If I don't do it...)

She needs to let him ejaculate by all means necessary, if it doesn't satisfy him, Aiko and she are deprived of their virgin. When she makes up her mind, Ruriko opens her mouth and kisses the tip of his thing. Ruriko sips and drinks the love liquid from the tip of the dick and she holds it in her mouth which becomes very tight.

"Umuuuu..."

The hugeness of his dick which extends her mouth by force so as to be overwhelmed, Ruriko tightens her lips desperately while her eyes become full of tears. She doesn't know who taught her and she just moves her neck up and down slowly.

"Oooh! Good.... Use your tongue too..."

While violating the throat of the beauty, Kenichi raises a voice that seems to be satisfied with the fellatio from Ruriko. Ruriko who is a virgin of course did her best in this place, but there is also no possibility which can make Kenichi who has the power of Incubus ejaculate.

That's a hopeless act. However, Ruriko shakes her neck eagerly.

(Huhu, I give my best...)

After the mouth was used much until Ruriko admitted her defeat just as it is, because a delicious virgin is obtained, it is something like the hors d'oeuvres of a luxurious dinner now.

(And I think that considerable feelings have also come out.....)

It is clear that the beautiful high school student is gradually excited without Kenichi using magic. Her eyes which closed her long eyelashes are dyed pink and her waist shakes slightly and moves waveringly. Probably her nipples are sharp and firm and cut the stiffness in her bra, her vagina also, the licentious flower would be opened at the inside of her panty. Kenichi looks at Ruriko who makes her cheeks narrower, breathes in and put it up and he released again his love liquid in her mouth.

While Ruriko swallows the semen of the Incubus which was released into her mouth many times and she wasn't able to suppress the gradually melting of her reason. Her head seems to have become numb vaguely, Ruriko performed an indecent act with the science teacher in the locker room of the pool and she lacks in sense of reality and seems like a daydream.

At the same time, a certain dark greed begins to spring out from her and it undermines her beautiful heart and body. Though Ruriko knows what masturbation is, but the lust of another dimension spouts from the interior of her body with it. She is undermined by the magic that Kenichi's penis emits and the body of the school idol arranges the preparation to

become the sacrifice of the Incubus.

30 minutes pass after Ruriko already begins the indecent service. Meanwhile, she performed a way of much more severe neck, but it was the limit soon. Originally Ruriko only has the huge dick in her mouth, because she nearly dislocates her jaw, when she just moves it all the time and her painful barrel is indeed extraordinary.

Ruriko is between the goaded drive and the instinctive fear deprived of her virgin up to now and she endured the pain desperately. However, even as for her physical strength and willpower that she trained with the club and she has a limit naturally.

"Aa..."

She can't endure it after all and Ruriko liberates from his thing. Thick saliva drips down from it and Kenichi's thing and around Ruriko's mouth become sticky.

"What's wrong? Already end or..."

"Aa..."

Ruriko sits down in the place while being drenched with sweat and being dead tired with turning down her face. Thoughts aren't gathered in her mind and she keeps panting and can't give an answer.

"Then, as promised, I get your virgin..."

"Aa...please don't do it..."

She waves her face sorrowfully, without the possibility she can permit by such thing originally, Ruriko is feeling hopeless with her chest painted out blacking inside and she stared at Kenichi standing up from the chair in silence.

When Kenichi pushes down Ruriko on the floor and he handles her body and makes her slender legs open readily. Her ankle with the black knee socks and she opens her crotch and exposes everything between it.

"No! Stop it!"

When the time comes she acted violently, in spite of such slender power, Kenichi puts his head in the skirt of her uniform and his face is drawn between her open groin. There a thick and mellow lewd fragrance from the beautiful girl is set free. To see the state of this place, the rapist grins.

"Haha, what. Asakura.... You may be excited, too."

"Unpleassaaant!"

"What is the unpleasant thing? You are completely wet and love liquid overflows from your panty"

"Aaahhh!"

After Ruriko knows the state of her body that she is embarrassed and she waves her face which become deep red. However, as reality from the interior of her womb, a large quantity of body fluid as she can't take it in with her blue panty gushes out and she gets wet at her thighs in obscenity and it shines. He breathes in the thick lewd odor of the beautiful girl to into his chest and raises a groan voice with the interior of his throat. For the owner with a sexual perversion like Kenichi, the aroma that the virgin shoots is a stimulant superior to anything.

"Ahiiii!"

Kenichi who's excitement wasn't held down and he sucks at the firm thighs of Ruriko. The love liquid which sticks to the softest part overflows while Kenichi licks and he makes a dark red kiss mark to insist that this is his possession.

"Hiiiii! Noooo! I want you to stop it!!!"

Ruriko squeezes her throat and screams. When he completely licks the inner thigh of both sides clean, he stares between Ruriko's groin that becomes lively again from the front. The panty which she dressed up is a little appropriate for her age and it got soaking wet and stuck viscidly to the shameful part of Ruriko now.

"Hahaha.... Your panty is stylish. It is a brand-name product"

"...Aaa.. don't look at it..."

It contains the logo of a famous designer brand, although a high school student wears it on her body, it was expensive. However, Ruriko with features to be precocious looks good with such a design.

"Which the pussy of the school idol is good taste and match"

"...I don't like it... stop it..."

While Kenichi hears the scream that the beautiful girl raises pleasantly, like a hungry wolf, he grabs between the crotches of Ruriko.

"Ah!!!!!! Hiiiiii!"

Though she even becomes deep red and feels embarrassed, still in the abnormal pleasure by which Ruriko wells up from the crotch, it was tossed like the leaf which floats during a wave. While a long tongue enters between her panty and her thigh so that Ruriko is surprised and when it was moved skillfully, she squeezed her throat and raised a voice of pleasure. The tongue pierces the girl's vital point adequately as if it is a living thing and Ruriko who should hate Kenichi raises a voice of joy each time.

"Ah, ah, ah... don't put it there!"

When his tongue teases the projection of the clitoris, it is hundreds of times more pleasure than when she masturbates by herself, while boiling over and spilling love juice of a large amount of quantity from her womb depths, a dazzling richly-colored orgasm is tasted.

"Hiuuu! Ahiiii!"

It's tossed by Kenichi's tongue, but it remains and Ruriko makes her body wind on the cold floor and agonizes herself away. Her body demands further pleasure at the same time as her reason gradually fades, she shows even the movement that raises her waist by herself when Kenichi's tongue gets into the secret hole and tempts into the depths.

As for letting the sensitive high school student is absorbed in enjoyment by the skill of his tongue and now it is an easy job for the excellent Incubus to draw out the woman's pleasure. When he took enough time and licked up the secret part, Kenichi gave a face as having been finally satisfied. The circumference of the mouth are wet and shined with the body fluid of Ruriko and saliva of Kenichi to wet light, even the head of the nose is wet. Meanwhile, Ruriko was pushed up many times to the climax and she enjoyed herself in a beautiful voice while shaking her whole body fearfully and cried.

"...Aa..."

When he looks at Ruriko who is dead tired and gets teary eyes, Kenichi laughs thinly, Ruriko's panty is removed sideward, and he exposes it to fresh air between the crotch of the virgin which completely get wet. Ruriko is dead tired and both her reason and her rebellious spirit are already worn down. Still when Kenichi applies the tip of his huge thing

there, her body twists.

"Aaa... Oh, please...teacher...stop it..."

Ruriko tries to look at Kenichi and clings to the last mercy with her round pupils like just before the fawn is shot with a gun. However, her figure is in the same way as conventional beautiful girls and she only let Kenichi's dark desire burn.

"Hahaa, I make you my woman today..."

Kenichi laughs wickedly. His face is seen to be reflected with red pupils and Ruriko's pure heart is painted out with her purities blacking it by despair.

"Ahiii! Ouch! Ouch! Stoooopp it!!"

For the shame ache that his terrible huge thing extends the first passage by force, the young lady complains of pain while crying in sorrow. When it is shallow and buries it, there is resistance once there, Kenichi puts it in and out several degrees more shallowly to regret the remaining influences, his meat stick is thrust quickly by a cruel use of the waist.

"Higuuuuuuuuuuuu! Hiiiiiiii!"

Acute pain of puberty that goes through Ruriko's whole body.

For the pain as if all the nerves which became bare were cut, Ruriko bends her body and reacts. That was intenser than every kind of pain felt up to now and was a sharp pain. Ruriko thought that her body might be split in surplus pain for her as it is.

"Higiiiiii! Hiiiguuuuuuuu!!"

She shakes her head right and left badly and roll it up while squeezing her throat and screaming. Anyway the virgin's vagina is being broken and torn off now, even a prostitute would complain about the pain create from this monster size.

(Oouu...this face which cries and yells... it's intolerable...)

Kenichi sees Ruriko's beauty warping with pain and is intoxicated with the conquest sense while chuckling. As for Ruriko's beauty which carries the name school idol, even if she is warped in pain, her beauty is eternal.

(Hehee, the incubus is pleased about virgin blood, too....)

The incubus who became a part of Kenichi's body is the surface of his penis, the virgin meat of Ruriko coils tightly, and it will be what he tastes while slobbering. The evidence is the part with the black bruise and something like black energy is produced and it circulates through the whole body of Kenichi.

That Incubus fully tastes the good flavor of Ruriko's puberty more, the beautiful high school student is kept down on the cold floor of the locker room and it began to move the waist slowly.

Chapter 32: New slave

As the appearance that Ruriko who lay on the cold floor was tied up with both her hands behind her back, she is violated by Midou Kenichi who is the science teacher and she remains though it is made like the doll. Without the acute pain from depriving of the virginity being settled completely, however, it is not possible to faint to the pain in the remainder.

(...Aa, my virgin...)

Straight tears are shed over Ruriko's beautiful eyes. The virgin who she protected carefully for 18 years is scattered cruelly and she becomes absentminded from the shock and pain. This should have been offered to Usami who is the vice-principal who she had feelings for secretly.

(But..but, when Aiko is saved with this...)

It was when she was going to fancy so.

"Ah, Senpai is also obtained..."

When Ruriko opens her wet eyes full of tears to hear the voice, Aiko who should be tied with a rope there like she and be lying on the floor and Aiko was laughing thin and was peeping at the violated Ruriko.

"Aa..a, Aiko-chan..."

Ruriko can't understand the situation immediately.

"Hahaa, Senpai is a very good person, to offer your virginity to help me. Uhuu, I can't possibly do such a thing ..."

"...Su, such..."

Ruriko looked at Aiko who chuckled and has been puzzled. Originally she helped that Aiko who was almost raped by sacrificing herself. And yet why she looks so happy, when she laughs at me.

"Higuuuuuu!"

Ruriko tries to consider that once more, his huge penis goes deeper in the interior of her womb, the idea is lacked at once when each internal organs is pushed up to a heavy impact and it is erased.

(Aaa...what? What on earth happens?)

When the teacher draws Aiko with his hand behind Ruriko, who is confused and they exchange deep kiss while Kenichi's dick is buried in the interior of the womb of Ruriko. Aiko's expression is enchanted from the thickly twining of her tongue with the abnormal teacher and her voice is gladly raised. The glass of the door which leads to the pool which is sideways from her state, she is reflected although being vague.

"Kukuu, did you understand it? Aiko helped me to the point where you

lose your virginity, she has been already my thing a long time now..."

"...Eh? What?"

Ruriko's head confused by the shock turns and begins to finally spin her conclusion.

"It's so, senpai.... I already gave my virginity to Midou-sensei some time ago, it has been held many times up to now.... To make teacher pleased today, it was a slightly stimulating play..uhuhuhuhu..."

"Su, such!!"

To the sense of hopelessness that her presence darkens this time, Ruriko has fainted. Her mercy heart that is nobler as a human being, it was played with by these devils.

"Aiko-chan...you, I... I was cheated..."

Ruriko says so and sheds tears terrifyingly. The pain in her heart betrayed by her trusted kouhai and the heart of the pure Ruriko shatters in pieces of the sorrow of losing her virginity.

However, Aiko who should have a bright and innocent character and is liked by everyone, far from feeling no concern in such a thing at all, she laughs with relish heartily with the depths of her throat.

"Is it my fault? Did I really seem to dislike it? Uhu, it is nice. Well, when

the lewd teacher, in that way because he is preference to rape me who hate it by force, the thing that I acted hard"

"...Eh, acting..."

"Yes, the play which looks like rape was an imitation... huhuhu..."

From the answer of Aiko who made a fool of her, Ruriko just wets her heart in sorrow without willpower to get angry. The small devil, who offended her gentle and mercy heart, sees between groins gladly connected the surprised voice unnaturally is raised.

"Ooh! You were really a virgin! Asakura-senpai! Bright red blood flows slowly out..."

"...Aa..."

"Huhuu, this is big news.... Asakura-senpai of everyone's yearning, in such a place, has been deprived of her virginity..."

As for Ruriko who has reached the point where already Aiko's words don't enter into her ear, Kenichi's lower back which has begun to move again and she didn't react at all. Her gentle heart is painted black by the poison of the incubus, instead dark feelings overflow as a substitute from her despair and sadness.

Her dark heart seems to bear a grudge against everything in this world. While Kenichi senses a change of Ruriko sensitively, he twists his lips and begins the last spurt with a grin.

"It'll be because I'll take it out immediately..."

By using his waist for a while intensely and tasting the tightening of her young mucous membrane, he tells it to Ruriko with a cruel smile. After Aiko places her tongue in Kenichi's anus and inserts it, she sensitive licks and sucks there.

"Stop it.... Inside.. nooot innsiide!"

While crying and looking up at Kenichi with her hollow and swollen eyes, Ruriko still does the last entreaty. After she was threatened by the teacher who she hates, raped her and deprived her virginity and if he can make her become pregnant, how should she live through that.

"Hey, after I have taken out enough, I inseminate you"

"Hiiiii! Noooo!! Don't!! Stop it!!"

However, Kenichi ignores even the small wish of the high school girl cruelly. When Aiko's tongue places in the sensitive anus with a jerk it crowded and Kenichi's huge dick erects even more in Ruriko's secret garden.

"Ooo, unbearable... I will put it out..."

"Noo! Nooo! Not good! Stop it! Noooooo!"

Ruriko who feels the male ejaculation impulse, tries to escape desperately. However, like sneering at screaming Ruriko, Kenichi firmly grips her waist and ejaculates enough holding his dick in her young uterus.

"Oouu!"

"Nooooooooo!"

The cry of despair from Ruriko overlaps the groan of the pleasure from Kenichi and it spreads through the locker room at the pool.

(Everyone...everything, should die...)

The beautiful girl loses her consciousness while cursing everything of the world in the next moment and she fell into the deep darkness.

"Uuh..."

She lies sideways on the cold floor and her body is deprived of heat completely, Ruriko woke up because of the cold. Without knowing where she is for an instant, next by the uneasiness which has formed between her thighs and she remembers a thing at that time forcedly.

"Hiiiii!"

Her hands are still tied up behind when she gets up in a hurry, blood did not circulate completely and she became numb.

"Huhuu, at last I woke up ..."

She catches sight of Kenichi who sat down on the wood chair when she turns her face to the person who said it.

"Nooooo!"

It was a scene where she wanted to turn her face away and it is just demonstrated of as fixed by an invisible power. There the hambone of Kenichi towers and there was the figure of Aiko who suck it while being enchanted.

"Ah..teacher...it's wonderful..."

Aiko makes her pretty face glow with desire while saying such a thing and the hambone is held in her young and full mouth. Her pink lips which don't require lipstick are erotic that it gets wet from the saliva which is spitted out and shines.

(...Already, completely does such a thing...)

To see the really accustomed state, Ruriko understood that Aiko has done such an act many times before. The fact torments her heart and fills it blacker.

"Huhuu, the thing that you just spitted out Aiko, you completely lick it and clean it.... If it is true, you will do..."

Even if such an unreasonable thing is said, Ruriko can't answer it.

"A while ago it had your crotch and now Aiko licked everything and cleaned it..."

"...Aaa."

That reminds Ruriko, that there was a sense that his shameful part was sucked; because she was in a dreamy state, she doesn't remember it clearly.

"Uhuu, when it erects, a large quantity is put out ardently, because when I rubbed it, I have had trouble sucking everything..."

She says so and shows a dirty smile like a expert prostitute, Aiko winks at Ruriko who sits on the floor in utter amazement. After his dark meat stick rubs against her healthy cheek which burned positively, she fondles with her lovely hands the root of his thing and she stretched out her tongue to lick everything clean.

Kenichi's thing is ugly and also abominable when Ruriko sees it again and something very unrealistic is seen, that equals Ruriko's pure and pretty face.

"Uhuhu, I will lick here..."

In front of the dumbfounded Ruriko, the ace of the tennis club continues her erotic service.

While brandishing the thick hambone with her hands, which usually grasp tennis rackets skillfully and her pink tongue crawls over his scrotum which is below of Kenichi's erected thing. Her face is drawn towards the hairy sack of Kenichi, Aiko snorts gladly, the made noise and her saliva is smeared on the interior of the wrinkle.

Ruriko who was a virgin until a while ago sees the incredible dirty act, while Aiko who is her kouhai seems to be in paradise from this act. In that way when she licks his balls clean for a while, Aiko stretches her tongue out more on his lower part.

"Aah, as for the back hole of the teacher, I lick it too..."

When Kenichi sticks out his lower back before slightly, Aiko seems happy and sticks to the unclean back gate while stroking the penis with her slender white fingers.

"Oou, goood..."

She is a really cute girl with the cuteness that didn't lose to any idol singer, furthermore, the mucous membrane of Kenichi's anus is caressed with her tongue and even Kenichi can't suppress a groan of pleasure.

(..Aaa...su, such a...)

She doesn't see the part serving directly because of the back of the head, Ruriko knows what Aiko is doing now by the conversation and movement and she is shocked. An obscene act is witnessed, originally, her escape instinct should function, but she is charmed she can't take her eyes off from Kenichi and Aiko.

"Ah, would it be good soon? ..Teacher."

When she whispers so in an amorous voice, Aiko looks up at the science teacher who is her master. She put one hand in her skirt when she stands up without hearing the answer and she takes off her pretty outfit with the frills. When Kenichi plunders to snatch it, Aiko confirms it that she is wet and become heavy in her hand, he enjoys the lewd smell from Aiko that he smells with his nose.

"Huhuu, you are soaked extremely and your smell is also heavy"

"Nooo, it is shameful...."

Feeling shy and tickling the favorite heart of Kenichi, Aiko seems happy and is sitting astride Kenichi who sits down on a chair. Every time her lips are piled up intensely while embracing the scruff, her pretty ponytail which is tied neatly shakes.

"Ahuuuh..."

While exhaling hot breath, Aiko is shaking her waist in obscenity on Kenichi's waist. After she closely has seen her attractive senpai losing her virginity, she is helplessly excited.

"Hey hey... quick..."

The huge penis which became hard is rubbed between Aiko's soaking wet thighs which are covered by a pink panty. When she stimulates the secret meat which became really sensitive, the coquetry is requested by her whole body and the pleasure from this huge thing is requested.

"...Hey, sensei..."

"When you want it put it in by yourself"

"Aah, that's mean..."

She looks glad while saying so, when Aiko half rises to her feet and causes the erected and huge dick which is like the arm of a baby towers vertically. Her short is removed sideward and the huge thing is slowly swallowed while she is putting weight when taking aim.

"Hiiiiii! Goooood!!"

(Aaaa...)

While hearing the scream of her junior suffering a shameful ache, Ruriko is shivering and turns around while remembering it.

The huge and fearful thing which also entered her body a little while ago, at the same time as Ruriko is surprised and witness how it swallows

the delicate body of Aiko, with its vivid feeling, that she didn't like is remembered.

"Haha, how is it?"

"Aaa, inside me..all the way...aaaa...good."

Aiko, who connects with the root and accepts everything of it in the interior of her womb, moves her waist slowly while gasping for breath. Although she was violated many times until now by Kenichi, there are no substitutes for a girl to gain the incarnation of the devil inside of the womb in the case that it's still hard labor.

"Unbearable... aa, it feels so good..."

However, as for the feeling of expansion that such a shameful pain is overwhelmed, it is related to the memory of the pleasure and it makes Aiko enchanted immediately. In the interior of her womb a sexual feeling was developed, a large amount of sweet secretion liquid is spitted out while treating Kenichi's penis and the flexible mucous membrane climbs all over the intruder persistently.

"Aaa! Cum! I'm cumming already! Cuuuuummmiing!"

The body of Aiko who saw the rape of Ruriko blazed up and only the deep tip rubs the uterus and she reaches the ignition point. The sphincter which is strengthened by tennis shrinks intensely and it tighten the dick by force and squeeze the blood of it.

"Ahiiiii!"

While investing her pretty hips and stroking it, Kenichi expresses a sigh of satisfaction from the finest pleasure that such a beautiful girl brings. As for Aiko's vagina, it goes into convulsions twitching even if she keeps still.

"Oo... I can't stand it..."

At the beginning it was just tightened up simply, every time he ejaculates inside of her womb repeatedly, the structure changes and Aiko there now, it has reached the extent which can be called a excellent container.

Although when it is sake of his sperm which [power] of the devil dwelled in, Kenichi himself understands it and it didn't take so much time. Incubus parasitic for Kenichi, it does so and the body of the sex slave who is the provider of energy is changed and it seems to try to obtain bigger pleasure energy.

Although there is no heating, the locker room of the pool is hot and humid and the body of Aiko covets pleasure on the body of Kenichi which is completely drenched with sweat. While Kenichi enjoys the sweet body odor that the beautiful girl gives off, even Aiko's whole womb is violated and draws out the hambone.

"Ahiiiii! Already cum! Cum! Cum!"

One of her hands is put in her tennis wear and she rubs her chest which was about to swell out from her bra cup and Aiko's body is thrown out to rise again suddenly. At the same time, the hambone that she swallowed in the interior of her womb tightens up by the strengthened sphincter.

"Ahiiiiiiii! Guuuuuuuuuu!!"

Aiko, who is carried away by a big wave of ecstasy, droops facing a seat rank. A large amount of energy is sucked up and she gasps for breath. When she faces to the side while enjoying the reverberation of the last moments, her eyes matched with Ruriko who sits down on the floor while being bound up by her hands behind her back.

When Kenichi's red eyes look at Ruriko and shine, a red tentacle expands from his body. Whether it's the reaction which wasn't used up to now today, the movement is greedier than usual and it branched off into innumerable thin tentacles and attack the body which just lost the virginity.

The aura that shines blue is invaded at once and it gradually changes into purplish red.

"Aa...aaa...aaaa!!"

The body of Ruriko is in heat with it and her exercised super-sense shows that it's melting in doze. After the owner's feeling and expectation are ignored, the power of the Incubus lets the beautiful girl has carnal desire forcibly.

The “power” was overwhelming and the change was dramatic.

Ruriko was deceived and was robbed of her virgin by force and glared at Kenichi with anger and contempt until a while ago, she blushes and is puzzled, because from her body a strong lust wells up now.

“Come here”

“...No...Stop...”

When Ruriko’s delicate body is held and raised, he was glossy and stuck to her plump lips.

“Umuuu...”

As for the red tentacle whose power full opened after a long time, makes the blue aura from which Ruriko’s body was being protected discolor to deep red. When it comes to this, it makes the high school girl who is naive it’s captive and soaks her in pleasure and there aren’t fixtures for Kenichi who is unit with the incubus.

“Aaamuuuuu...”

It was Ruriko who hardened her body first and immediately she intertwines her tongue by her own aggressively with Kenichi and she snorts, while exchanging a deep kiss. After the tongue of Kenichi who she should hate is sucked up and she swallows the sticky saliva which is

poured in her mouth through the kiss. Every time it's sucked up since Kenichi is tying Ruriko's tongue, it is unbearable and pleasant to be approached in this way that her eyebrows become painful.

"Se, sensei..."

Ruriko stares at Kenichi with the expression that was thick when she frees herself from the very long kiss. There are no colors of anger, fear and hate in her expression and she is a female in heat clearly.

"Hey, get down on all fours and turn your hips towards me"

"...Aaa...noo..."

He makes Ruriko who became completely obedient crawl on the floor and his thing got wet because of Aiko's combustor and he invades Ruriko from behind.

"Ahiiii! Higuuuuuu!!"

She is bathed with semen of the devil inside her womb, because the laceration will be healed immediately by its magic and Ruriko hesitates first to release a cry of pleasure. She got down on all fours with both hands being bound with a rope and she is violated from her hips, because she cries and is in agony like a married woman.

"Noo, Asakura-senpai is already feeling good..."

Ruriko hears the teasing voice of her junior, while raising her uniform wearing hips on the cold floor of the locker room and she is born to indulge in the pleasure of meat for the first time. Her head has no memory of fear and the acute pain from the forced rape anymore, only pleasure of the sweet meat influences her whole body so that the inside melts.

"Aaaaa! liiiii! Goood!!"

Ruriko raises the joy at last when her sensitive inside is stimulated skillfully. The strike shake of her whole body because of the pleasure and her eyes seem to have oil poured at them.

(With her, I obtained four now...)

While holding the fresh hips of the 18 years old Ruriko, Kenichi is overjoyed from the joy that he conquered the idol of the school. This beautiful girl is already his possession like Natsuki and co. It's possible to summon and violate her as much as he like from now on.

The Incubus who gradually widens the black power in the closed school, in order to taste the body of a beautiful female high school student exhaustively, furthermore, he coveted beautiful meat intensely.

Chapter 33: Date

"During that time, I'm so sorry..."

"...Uuh, it is fine already..."

Today, how many times did he apologize already? Tomomi thinks he is really sincere and a good person.

Of course she was angry then, it is the past when one week passes in this way. In a private room for two people, inside were only she and this man. The man has heard from a friend that such an impulse wasn't controlled. The one present can understand it.

Today in the morning for the preparation for the marriage, those two went out to many places. As for the selection of preliminary inspection and furniture of the new home, there is the case that she prospers infinitely to begin a life by two people newly.

The busy day is over and those two eat in a restaurant. The main dish is already over, too and they enjoy dessert and tea after the meal now at this place with a view of the night view. The darkness of the night conceals the dirty part of Tokyo and countless of stars are shining on the sky.

"...What's with you? Akitoshi-san..."

Tomomi's face is smiling she was compared with the flames of some candles on the desk beautiful and bewitching. Her fiancé Takada, who admired her face, swallowed his saliva unintentionally, because of her sex appeal. The lover who he saw for the first time after one week seemed to increase adult atmosphere somewhere.

Tomomi who is raised like a princess and doesn't know anything about a man is 26 years old and she was a lady who still has the youth of a girl. Her eyes are filled with pure light that doesn't know defilement and it was the cleanliness that seemed that she who went together with him became dirty.

She is slightly different and he sees it for some reasons today. Although he doesn't clearly understand where she is different, her behavior or her expression, he feels the amorousness of a mature adult woman at casual time.

(It can't mean that...it is impossible...)

Doubts pass through his head, but by any chance he denies it in a hurry. Tomomi his lover, who is really happy ahead of the marriage, won't betray him and won't do the act that destroys this happiness surely.

"...E..emm, you look good with a skirt"

"Haha, thank you."

Tomomi says so and smiles.

It was always Tomomi, who liked to wear semi-long skirt which had a long length, the black miniskirt which also shows the shape of her hips clearly has been put on for today's date. In the shape of the unexpectedly well-formed hips, he has admired it many times all day long today during the date. To the hips which the piece of cloth stuck to, a line of her panties with a bold design stands out clearly.

"And the blouse...somehow, gives the feeling of an adult woman..."

"Yes, because I was slightly childish until now, I wore a slightly different one..."

She also never wore such a blouse it was a sexy one with the slightly bold design. The dark purple blouse is also thin and the bra she is wearing below is transparent slightly. That reminds him, that the color of her lipstick is also darker red than usual.

She changed into an attractive figure and the magma of desire is welling up at the inside of his body.

They were fine until he brought her to a room in a hotel at the last date and he forgot his reason and attacked her while Tomomi could escape successfully. Afterwards, she ignored his mails and phone calls many times and it was until Friday that he finally got through to her.

"...A, you know..."

When I was going to begin to talk about what happened last time decisively, a melody rang in Tomomi's small bag.

"My apologies for a moment..."

When Tomomi says so and take out her Smartphone, she confirms the screen and grins. To the expression not suited for the pure and innocent Tomomi, Takada is at a loss for words momentarily.

"...A..amm..."

"I'm sorry, I must go already"

Tomomi puts her cup of tea which a sign of lipstick remains when she says so and tries to stand up with her bag abruptly.

"Wait for a moment.... No matter how you look at it, why so suddenly..."

Without taking notice of Takada who says so and is going to follow her, Tomomi just walks to the entrance of the restaurant and she got her jacket which she left with the bellboy.

"...What went wrong? That you suddenly need to go..."

Takada runs after her in a hurry and calls out to Tomomi from behind desperately.

"I'm sorry, my dad comes back home.... The other day, because I played until till late, he seems to become a worrywart a little"

She probably means from what happened last time. Takada can't say anything more, now that she mentions the name of her father. Tomomi's father is managing a big company and Takada intends to transfer to that company in the future, too. As a viewpoint of the husbands becoming a bridegroom, what the father of the woman who becomes the wife says is absolute.

"After this, a shop where w can listen to jazz was reserved.... If it's fine for you..."

"... I'm sorry, I go home for today"

She smiles in her jacket with a grin. The thick smell of Tomomi drifts among the smell of her sweet perfume from her body.

"...So Akitoshi-san, thank you for the meal today, until next time"

Tomomi say so and leaves her wonder-stricken fiancé at the restaurant and she is walking quickly. The back figure that disappears to the elevator hall without looking back once, Takada had no choice but to see her off while standing.

The door opened after a few minutes when she pushed the chime of

the room of the appointed hotel. After the male face which stood there is seen, Tomomi has a too dependent expression on her face.

"Aah...I wanted to see you..."

When she embraces the man who is in front while saying so, she snorts and pesters him for a kiss. After she opens her red lips with lipstick, she let her tongue waver and invite the man with that and the man puts her lips intensely as having become unbearable.

"Umuuuuu...huuuuu..."

Tomomi receives the violent kiss joyfully while blowing out a weak breath from her nose. It becomes a heavy deep kiss immediately and they intertwine their tongues as always and give the saliva to each other. Just then her body is melting muddily by the act which has already finished being completely familiar.

"Mufuuuuu!"

The hips are groped from the miniskirt and Tomomi is impressed by the movement of the vulgar hand as well as that she becomes glad to feel strong greed for her body from this man. She embraces him to depend on his neck by her hands which she moved, while she gets rapturous and sucks male bold tongue up.

Flame of passion flares up early when she covets him in that way for a while, Tomomi shakes her waist and rubs the bottom of her panties against the male thighs. Her panties which became soaking wet by

expectation while she came here already, because the surface is wet damply and the pants of the man seem to be stained.

"Aaah...Nooo...I feel it..."

While raising a weak voice when she separates her mouth, furthermore, she moves her waist and rubs it between his crotches. Her expression is enchanted and finishes melting away, when Takada sees her now, he will go mad for jealousy.

"After you come to this place in the middle of your date, is it okay for you?"

Midou Kenichi strokes and rubs her plump hips with his hands while grinning. The rump of the 26-year-old virgin puts on fat by semen of the Incubus poured in like every day all the while and it seems to increase her sexual feeling of a mature woman recently.

"Noo, that's mean.... You would call me to come by a mail?"

The face of Tomomi, who laughs dissolutely, is polluted by the poison of the Incubus and she is completely amorous and it changes into a wicked thing. She left her fiancé and broke up their date, because she also has no hesitation to meet the capricious partner secretly in this room in a hotel in this way, rather she seems to transform her immorality and sense of guilt into dark excitement to feel thrilled.

"...It is, you already got soak wet..."

The mini skirt is rolled up and according to Kenichi's word when he put his hand from her hips in her panty, this place of the young lady teacher was totally a flood with the honey liquid which overflowed.

"Aaah...even, I only thought about you, that I get so much wet..."

Tomomi protest it in a weak voice that boiled down sugar while biting the ear of the man indulgently.

"And after I say somehow, your fiancé is a bad person; did he do something to you?"

"No no, you are mean.... I don't let that person do anything. I don't even kiss him"

While she kisses his scruff like a rainstorm, she utters a cry which sounds hollow in excitement already. That time, the sobbing voice of a young woman was heard in the back of that room.

"...Aaa...stop it already..."

The voice is slender and seems to appeal for something and the sweet sound drowned, has mixed with pleasure at the same time, too. He just has heard it and it stimulates the sadism desire of the man, changing into a beast and he doesn't waver and the hambone of Kenichi towers over the gasp voice of such a young girl with power.

A black wave spreads from his body immediately in all directions and it extends to this full suite. Although there isn't an expansion of the wave

like at school, but it becomes bigger than his house or other places.

As always the inside where the black wave also reaches, Kenichi understands it by his sharp perception very clearly. Air movement, temperature, sound, smell and personal details which are also there, with that he can totally grasp it like sonar radar.

(By all means in this room, does this black wave go out to a far place...?)

He felt interest in the size of the black wave changing in this place, his pair of trousers is groped by the female teacher with the pretty face and his idea is interrupted at once.

"Hey...will you start already? Let us go on the bed...or?"

She says so and Tomomi leads Kenichi by her hand while laughing. Tomomi let her long legs in high-heels intersect and she walks while waving her well-shaped hips, so that Kenichi is invited.

It was not thought just several weeks ago, she becomes hungry awakened to pleasure from sex and demand it from him.

"...Hahaha, no way. What is Asakura-san doing here..."

An unexpected person is found on the bed, Tomomi laughs, while being interested. She is famous so that at Ellis all girls school there is no one who doesn't know her, brilliant and athletic, it was Ruriko Asakura's outstanding figure lying on the bed. Ruriko sees Tomomi approaching her and her expression is blank surprise.

"Hii! ..Ho, Honda-sensei!! Nooo! Don't look at me!"

Ruriko who was absentminded on the bed, moreover, she screams panicky because one person appeared.

"Tomo-chan is late...I have begun earlier" -Natsuki

"Uhuhu...Asakura-san is our newly joined companion..." -Aiko

Natsuki and Aiko who are dressed in their uniforms, although they're conscious and laugh on the bed, they speak to the music teacher. Already repeat such a plural plays many times, they seem to be completely friendly to each other.

"Noooo! Release me! Honda-sensei, please help me!!" –Ruriko

Both hands of Ruriko in her uniform are fixed with handcuffs on the bed and she who looked downright shakes her head right and left intensely. The light pink bra which the front of her blouse exposes and she becomes really bare and her snow-white breasts have spilled out right and left from the bra cup. Probably Aiko and Natsuki would stick to it from right and left. Her pink nipples which were completely drawn out and sharp, they get wet and shine while they erect.

Moreover, Ruriko's pretty face is misinterpreted because it looks like a drawn picture of a young lady, and she tries to escape desperately. However, both hands are tied to the bed with handcuffs, furthermore, she is held down from right and left by Natsuki and Aiko, so she can't move.

"Hey, let's continue"

When he makes the music teacher wait just like a mistress, he sits down on a sofa next to the bed and he orders the students who became his faithful slaves already.

"...Well, senpai I will make you comfortable..." -Aiko

"Aaa! It is unpleasant already! Stoop it!!" -Ruriko

When Natsuki and Aiko have a smile of a small devil and nod to each other, it is the admiration of all the students standing right and left "The butterfly wives of Ellis" it covers their bodies from right and left.

Ruriko is caressed by Natsuki and Aiko in this way on the bed since before Tomomi came over to this room, because she writhes to the given pleasure. It was about the day before yesterday that she was robbed of her virginity by Kenichi and was absent from school yesterday, because the shock. Although she went to school somehow on Saturday, like a beautiful butterfly which was just caught by a poisonous spider, her body and heart were stolen and she was brought to this hotel.

"Aaaa...in such a place.... Nooooo..." -Ruriko

The parts which are sensitive to a second grader combination completely good at the art of the lesbian are caressed, without the need that Kenichi uses the red tentacle, the pure hearted and pretty Ruriko who didn't know the nature until the day before yesterday awakes her

natural sexual feelings. The technique of lesbianism that is careful persistently so that even Kenichi is disgusted and the rich sensuality that she gradually had in her body is flourishing.

The evidence in the voice sound of denial compared to the ingredient of a sweet pleasure is deep and mixed already.

"Aah, bad boy. In such a place, you enjoy seeing a girl's shameful appearance" -Tomomi

While looking at three uniformed high school girls intertwining with each other on the bed, Tomomi clings to the dear Kenichi and sits next to him on the sofa, while whispering and having been excited, too. Her figure which wiggles her thin body windingly and just snuggles up to Kenichi, she was like a lewd prostitute who totally starved for sex. Her slim body is wrapped in the blouse of the design which is stuck exactly and she gives off a body odor of a sweet mature woman from her whole body like pheromone.

Her appearance is like a lover who wants to seduce her man.

"Then, I'll make this comfortable..."

When Tomomi turns down her face between the groin of Kenichi, staring into the indecent entwining of girls on the bed, she takes down his pants and takes out his dick by a really practiced way of using hands.

Chapter 34: Senior bullying

"Aaaa... this...I want this..."

During the date with the lover, it was this stout black penis in front which occupied Tomomi's head. Even when she ate, walked on the road or shopped, black desire burned like magma unexploited deeply under the ground consistently inside her body and when there was a chance, she seemed to erupt even immediately.

"Aahuuu... kuuu!"

Memory of the pleasure that she has been made to taste so far just to have seen it revived and closed lightly with that alone incredibly. A large quantity of saliva is boiled in her mouth and love juice begins to flow gently from her vagina hole and pollutes her panty. Furthermore, her back hole which is behind it also begins to have heat and roasts her brain and dissolves her reason.

"Aaa...already..already..."

It was finished when Tomomi smelled the male pheromone which comes from the crotch of the man. The student in front of her vanished in her head and her lips with red lipstick is being covered from the tip without irritating when the sturdy dick is clenched with her white and thin fingers.

"Mufuuuuuu..."

"Oou, it is good..."

Groan of pleasure that leaks out from each mouth.

Tomomi's red lips just stick to the rugged dick and her dented cheeks stroke the meat stick which stretched in her mouth which is and was full of saliva and erect. While stimulating the tip with her long tongue, her fingers where a big diamond shines slowly rubs the dick.

"I can't endure it..."

Kenichi mutters small to the skillful combinations.

So that, as for the neat and clean music teacher, a dry sponge breathes in water, she remembers the indecent, good meat service steadily. Because she does fellatio in each meeting and in the dream, Tomomi soon makes Kenichi completely glad about her astonishing technique. Not a trivial thing which a professional performs above all and the affection is high because Tomomi does it for her dear man.

"Do you also give such a thing to your lover?"

His dick was chewed lightly when Kenichi asked mischief.

"Itee! Oioii!"

" Yah, it's because you say a mean thing.... Such a thing...such a thing, it's only made with Kenichi..."

When Tomomi blushes and tells so to Kenichi to have sulked, she opens her red lips again and swallows his ugly thing. Kenichi's thing has been just breathed by a strong power immediately, when she shakes her head for disapproval while making an erotic noise. The intensity seems to show the depth of the internal desire of Tomomi.

After his hand is poked in from the neck of her blouse simply, her chest is rubbed and held from the top of her bra. The bulges which have no cases that even her fiancé touched them, while Kenichi plays to like it as if it is his thing.

(Oou...they're wonderful...)

While tasting the oral service of the music teacher who dissolves his penis in her mouth, Kenichi sees the entwining between the high school girls on the bed in front with sticky eyes. Aiko is in charge of the upper body and Natsuki of the lower body now and they give an insistent caress to Ruriko.

"Uhuu, senpai is cute..."

"...Aa, stop it Aiko-chan...mmuuuu..."

When Aiko says so, she sticks to the lips of Ruriko. The kiss between women is already done in this way many times since a little while ago and the disgust Ruriko felt first has weakened gradually, too.

"Ahaa! This is also great...and already dripping wet"

Ruriko's skirt is rolled up and her panty makes them crawl on the finger between Ruriko's thigh which became completely exposed to view and Natsuki confirms the shameful blur and grin. However, Ruriko's both hands were bound and lips were closed, lets her body being in agony.

"Don't change her nature"

"Haha, I got it, Teacher. Until teacher wants her to want it and mind comes to be out of order, because I'll irritate Asakura-senpai more"

Aiko and Natsuki understood 100% of Kenichi's intention, and they nod while signaling him with their eyes.

Kenichi has directed not to make the two people give intention to Ruriko. With never leading to the acme, after they irritate thoroughly, So Ruriko says from her own, that she wants Kenichi's penis.

Of course it is easy, when he lets her be in heat with the red tentacle in no time, when there is much time like today, in this way, the one which is cooked thoroughly with low fire as for that, the meat becomes good.

"Hey, look...where is the place that senpai feels?"

When Natsuki licks her tongue in no time teasingly and raises it, she put her finger from the side of the lovely pink panty and fumbles at the sensitive part. But it's never the strength which feels the height and is blaming up carefully.

"Noooo! Such a place don't touch it..."

And Natsuki's finger which was also completely accustomed to lesbian play already, let Ruriko reacts sensitively.

On the other hand, while Aiko on the upper body sucks Ruriko's tongue in agony with a red face, too, and Aiko plays with her nipples which jumped out of the bra cup with her fingers. In that way before Ruriko is going to indulge in ecstasy, Aiko stops her hand of the caress and let the impulse go past. Because that's being repeated many times already, Ruriko comes to gasp for breath really.

"Hey, Senpai let's have a look at Midou-sensei"

"Noooo! Stoop it!! It is shameful!!"

When her thin legs are opened forcibly, she separates her mouth and her body is in agony with feeling embarrassed. However, Aiko holds the legs in check together from both sides, too and confines the resistance easily. Ruriko's pink panty with the clean design gets wet in the crotch and sticks, and with the flower honey which overflowed from inside had become a dense color.

"Look, the unveiling-"

When Natsuki says so with a joking voice, although Kenichi sits down on the sofa and let the music teacher suck his penis and she exposes Ruriko's wet secret part to Kenichi staring with his eyes which glared.

"Noooo! No no noo! Stoop iit! It is embaaraasssing!"

The most shameful part which isn't shown to her parent either is exposed and Ruriko screams with the feeling of touching the air.

"Uhuhu...you just lost your virginity the day before yesterday and the love juice is already overflowing..."

Aiko who is her junior of the tennis club peeps into her secret part from the other side and giggles. Because she was also in the site where Ruriko lost her virginity and remembering the thing of that time, it keeps thrilling Aiko.

"Aaaa! Noooo! Forgive me!!"

The most shameful part in her body is seen by a man and Ruriko squeezes her throat and screams. However back from the interior of the body none only the lamplight, her love liquid starts to overflow a little.

(Don't have the intension of an exposure fan as expected....)

After Ruriko's sexual feelings rise rapidly from just now, and the color of her aura shows that she is in an excited state until it's abnormal. This is because her shameful place is seen in this way.

The beautiful high school student that Kenichi is having his eyes glued to is the idol of the school and in fact, he saw through that Ruriko had a transformation propensity to be excited at being seen in her shameful place exactly.

The beauty likes being seen originally, that's why she dresses up so

beautifully, to catch everybody's attention. This neat and clean noble young lady isn't an exception, this person will deny it, but will have a potential desire to want to give a vivid description of her extraordinary good looks and limbs to everybody.

(This fellow changed, too and it doesn't exist...)

Now, Tomomi who is licking and sucking Kenichi's thing all the while with her face, she had a character that was quiet and shy before, she gradually shows her hidden propensity by Incubus magic and she began to wear sexy clothes to invite Kenichi with this now. The eyes of her fiancé and men who look after her figure stick to her hips and thighs in a miniskirt and are felt day by day now. Tomomi's bottom gets wet so for excitement while throbbing secretly.

"It's a delicious pussy..."

After the wet vagina of the beautiful girl opened immediately is seen, wicked blood flows into Kenichi's dick like a muddy stream. In the manliness that still swelled up in Tomomi's mouth more and the music teacher tightens her lips up and makes her tongue wind while being enchanted. Her white fingers into which an engagement ring fits is tied and she doesn't forget to rub it up and down skillfully either.

"Ahiiiii! Noooo!!!"

When Natsuki licks Ruriko's clitoris which congests, a electric current starts to have run through the whole body and Ruriko screams. However, so that Natsuki never drives it to the last height, she irritates the sexual feeling of Asakura-senpai in the state of half-kill and play.

(Aa...it is the best...)

Although Kenichi is satisfied enough with the fellatio of the beautiful teacher who is his colleague, he enjoyed the obscene and luxurious show performed in front of him.

(Aaaa...already, noo...)

How long does it take for her, until she would be irritated?

Aiko and Natsuki who draw close left and right favorite the way playing with Ruriko's body and Ruriko comes to gasp for breath. She is kissed deeply by one of them while being massaged on her chest, the other one takes up her position between the groin and sensitive part of Ruriko and is stimulating it skillfully by the mouth and the fingers. When Ruriko almost reach the climax, however, both stop the caress suddenly and avoid kindled sensuality.

"Iii! Aaa..that..no, don't! Don't stop it!!"

After a raging wave of ecstasy is being close at hand again now, she is made to the postponement immediately before jumping into it and Ruriko raises a scream of disappointment, because she know it. However, those two are really cruel, while weakening the caress when they grinned at each other and waiting for the attack of the acme being relieved patiently.

"Hey hey senpai. When you want the stout penis of the teacher, say that

you want it"

When Aiko twists the pink nipples which completely erected with her fingers now, it drives Ruriko maliciously.

"Aaa...noo..."

Ruriko who felt, what her body want very badly, she can't speak of being ashamed that she demand it from herself, since shaking her head for disapproval from just now a *no no* is repeated.

(Aaa...already...I already want...)

The pain of her body has already culminated and Kenichi can realize that her aura turns red with his eyes clearly. If this is Aiko, Natsuki or Tomomi, they should already open their thigh and ask for his big thing on their own already.

(Don't exert yourself easily....)

When Kenichi moves Tomomi who still licks it and looks that it isn't enough, he takes off his clothes and become naked. After he contracted with the Incubus, his body also changed and it is muscular and sturdy though it's thin now. The body is seen and Tomomi is entranced.

While being able to tower with his penis between his crotch extremely well, Kenichi holds it out to show off in front of Ruriko who pants when he goes onto the bed.

"Aah... Sensei's dick is coming"

"...Aa...Nooo..."

Kenichi's penis shakes fearfully in front of Aiko and Ruriko who stare hot at it. Being hungry for blood, like a sword which seeks the game, it seems to utter a magnetic force to attract the beholder.

"Uhuu, will Ai-chan serve it together?"

"Aah, it is good..."

Uhuhu while laughing at each other Aiko and Natsuki bring their faces near from left and right. While casting a side glance at Ruriko, they stretch out their long tongues to show it off and lick the big meat pole and raise it.

"Hahaha...it is full of Honda-sensei's saliva..."

"Yah, it is terrible hard.... it aims at Ruriko-senpai's vagina..."

Two people who have experience in this way many times already, they competes for their dear teacher while taking their skillful cooperation. By skillfulness and enthusiasm of which someone can't think them as high school students at all and they makes Kenichi's huge gun slimy with their saliva.

"...Aaaa..."

The dark penis which shakes between the faces of two girls in front, it's

very annoying, repugnant and obscene but pure Ruriko can't take her eyes away.

(Nooo...that...that is my...)

Ruriko would receive it how many times in the interior of her womb after she was robbed of her virginity the day before yesterday.

She was just violated in the locker room the day before yesterday actually and she is violated by this penis in her dream every night. She doesn't know why she has such a realistic dream, anyway after she is gone through by the male sexual organ in her dream which is right in front of her now, she was made to taste pleasure so as to go mad endlessly.

The memory of the dream mixes together with reality and she has already been stenciled mad to her brain and body as driving of this stout male many times, while Ruriko doesn't know it, that she is the captive of pleasure which is given. Her eyes are nailed to the just a stone's throw away penis in the present and her body has already begun preparations to receive the sturdy thing inside her vagina.

Ruriko's modest vagina finishes congesting and opening, while the secret cave in the depths discharges thick white juice, she seems to want to hold something in her mouth and is rising twitchingly. The movement like a insectivorous plant that waits for the catch, Tomomi held her position between the thigh and laughs.

"Hey, you also suck it"

"...Aaa...that..."

When Kenichi holds out his huge gun which got wet with saliva from the two people in front, Ruriko wavered for a while, but looks up and sees the teacher's face suddenly. Both their eyes looked at the eyes of the other and their glances were connected for a while, and Ruriko opens her pink lips, as if she is possessed by the red eyes of Kenichi before long. When she takes the head of the penis in her mouth to just trace the act of the dream, she closes her eyelids with long eyelashes and begins to shake her head slowly.

"It is wonderful...Asakura-senpai, the penis of the teacher becomes so..."

It's murmured so, as Natsuki admired it once more.

As for it, it is no wonder. That Ruriko who is the idol of the school is doing something, that isn't known by all students and she does an indecent act in a suite of a hotel and who will believe it in this way?

"Hehehe... is it great? Ruriko-senpai, she is completely crazy already..."

While Aiko nods, she laughs *Uhuhu*, and she is proud of it like it is her own.

According to the words, the beautiful high school student who everyone at school longs for, since holding the penis which she should hate, is already in her mouth strenuously and she raises a weak nasal voice. The refined daughter brought up with tender care is polluted by the magical power that seems to be doubtful that the Incubus emits and she was blinded by the instinct of a woman.

Chapter 35: Black wave

Ruriko who waved her neck using her mouth desperately and finally it becomes impossible for her to endure the pain of the interior of her womb. Anyway after it almost lasts for more than 1 hour, she keeps being irritated while making her sexual feeling act crazy.

(Aaa...quuick...quick somehow...)

Still holding the bold dick in her mouth with her elegant lips, while licking and sucking it, she keeps asking the blow of the stout thing from just now in her mind. However, 18-year-old Ruriko who was a virgin only a few days ago can't originate such an direct word, nothing can't been done only by looking up at Kenichi with an upward glance, while snorting a little while ago.

(...Aa.. rather, rather...)

She only has to attack it by force and her reason which melted already was driven so that she even thought of such a thing. However, while Kenichi sees through the desire of such a beautiful girl with his devil eyes exactly and he enjoys the still poor oral service leisurely.

"Hahaha...can't you say it that you want it, senpai?"

"....."

Natsuki and Aiko seem fascinating and giggle.

When Kenichi lets Natsuki crawl on all fours slowly on the large bed, her check patterned short skirt is rolled up and her clean hip is revealed. In that way when he removes her t-back panty with a too bold design aside which that high school girl wears and he thrusts his erect penis into the vagina hole.

"Aaahiiiiiiii! Your cock is coming! Your penis is good!!!!

Because Natsuki had gotten excited for a long time, she is absorbed with the stimulation which is given blindly. There Natsuki discharges slimy body fluid in large quantities, she tighten it by force in narrow-mindedness as ever. When she is divided into a lump of huge meat by force and is torn, a strong pleasure current runs through the backbone of her waist in friction and feeling a expansion and melts her brain.

"Hiiiiiiii! Guuuuuuuu!"

Although she has already accepted it many times, she always feels stupidity aches in far superior sturdiness from it than from her first boyfriend. But even that's a spice of pleasure for Natsuki now and she is swallowed in no time by the ecstasy.

"Aah...only Natsuki is tricky..."

"Me tooo...give it to me next..."

Seeing Natsuki who is one step ahead of her, Aiko and Tomomi raise sulky voice and behave like a baby. Both draw close right and left to Kenichi connected with Natsuki in the rear entry position and they ask for

a kiss in turn while running their fingers over Kenichi's naked body.

(Nooooo...that...)

For the indecent act performed in front of Ruriko who is left out of and came to be completely enchanted from it. The hard dick which goes in and out from the vagina of the younger student while wearing a whitish seriousness stew because she sees it from the side and it is clearly reflected in Ruriko's eyes.

"Aaaaaa! Again! Again, itsuuuuu! Cuuummming!!"

The long large thing might pierce to the interior, it is in Natsuki's thin body wrapped in a uniform and she doesn't mind it at all. With a sound Natsuki cries out in a pretty voice which arouse the sadistic desire of Kenichi.

Kenichi who enjoyed good flavor of the interior of Natsuki's womb in that way for a while, it's pulled out abruptly when it crowded and he lets Aiko crawl in the same way this time. When he holds her hips, from the side of the bold butterfly panty that this sticks to the skin which is tanned, he let his thing that has whitish muddy viscous liquid on it invade Aiko's pussy.

"Aaaaaaaaa!! Good!! It is wonderful!!! Unbearable!!"

The pleasure nerve which became bare is stimulated and the 17-year-old young girl who was a virgin until quite recently keeps being totally in agony from sex like a practiced married woman from the beginning. Aiko

receives the body fluid filled with the magic from the Incubus many times in the interior of her womb and her mind and body are completely changed from it.

"Aaaaa! Cum cum cum!! Itsuuuuuuu!! Aaaaaa!! "

While clenching the sheet until the fingers becomes white, Aiko falls in the bottom of the acme in no time. Kenichi rolls up her skirt and she is violated in her hips, it's is the prey of the middle-aged teacher and she trembles with the joy with her whole body.

The back hole muscle strangles the intruder to the very limit and it is about to be bitten off and crushed. Everyone, Kenichi must dream to the extent that the place of Aiko is incredible and small and he has trouble to move.

"Aa...aaa...aaa..."

For the hot sex which continues in front, Ruriko merely opens her eyes wide and watches it. As for the aching body, the thirst increases in what was left while doing it so and it deepens the desire of the innocent high school girl more.

When Aiko who did that and did intention sound is exhausted, Kenichi lets Tomomi crawl this time. When her black tight skirt is raised, her mature aged white hips rise in the indirect lighting of the hotel. The purple panty which became completely soaked is pasted up between the thigh.

"Aaa...Kenichii...Kenichi, quuick..."

While seeing Kenichi's dick not moving an inch even when he has done anything with two high school students, Tomomi makes a hollow voice sound and entreats. The quiet Tomomi, who also keeps her temper in her everyday lessons, shakes her hips by herself and ask for the hot single blow of Kenichi with her whole body.

"Where do you want it, Tomomi?"

"...Aa... it is embarrassing.... Hips...I want it in the back hole!"

Ruriko who heard the words did not know what it means. Because she doesn't know anal sex, the act which connects at the back hole exists and it also isn't possible to imagine it. However, when Kenichi grins, it smashes the light fantasy of the high school student ignorant about the nature.

"Hey, Asakura. Honda-sensei while having such a pretty face, hides it from her boyfriend and she is a pervert loving to have sex with me in her back hole"

"...!!!"

"Aaa...nasty...don't say it..."

Tomomi feels shy while blushing. However at the same time her expression is full of joy of a thrilled masochist.

(Su, such...from behind...but, that's impossible...such a thing...)

"Hey, show your true form to Asakura. Do it like you always do it"

It is still unbelievable even when said to her, although Tomomi's face is burning in humiliation, shyness and excitement when Kenichi gives the order immediately. Supporting the upper part of her body with her shoulders and head while being on all fours, Tomomi turns both her hands to her hips and opens her back hole.

"Kenichi... Kenichi.... Please...Tomomi, Tomomi wants it in her back hole..."

The elegant and beautiful music teacher pleads Kenichi to insert his thing in it.

"Aaa...capricious penis.... Kenichi's big capricious penis insert it deep in Tomomi's back hole!!"

When he lets Tomomi ask by lines he taught her until now, he inserts his erect penis in the narrowing back hole. It's helped by the honey liquid which Natsuki and Aiko put out and the back hole which already received it many times falls for the invasion of the ruler plainly.

"Hoooooooooo! Coooommming! Entering is goood!"

"Hiii!"

It is shown off in front that Kenichi's thing is swallowed by the anus of the lovely music teacher and Ruriko screams from the excessive horror. However, the neat and clean teacher who was the admiration of the schoolgirl has the expression of delight like posture to expand hips by

both hands. Her lips to play a beautiful voice for in soprano finish usually opening slovenly and a squeal is raised while driveling.

"Hiii! Inside! It enters insidee! Great one, a great thing is insiiide!"

Hid grand black thing by which she thought it was impossible by all means in being not believed, it was slow, but all disappeared in the white hips. The female teacher shakes her body like having caused the convulsion fit at the moment the back of Ruriko who hears utters a cry of the brute who comes to feel cold, and is blinded by the clear acme.

"Oouou...as usual, don't tighten it so much..."

For the tightening of the back hole which is far superior to the vagina, Kenichi conquers the rectum and braves a sigh of satisfaction. To steal, eat and do the beauty's back gate who has a lover, the intolerable black joy is remembered. When the boyfriend who may masturbate is imagined while thinking of this beauty now, Kenichi is feeling thrilled with the sense of superiority of sleeping and stealing another's lover and is welling up.

(It isn't because she is developed enough...)

Before the wedding, this bride will be dyed black by poison of the Incubus. Imagine that, at that time his dick occupying the rear gate from the female teacher warps with more power.

"Aahiiiiiiii!! Guuuuuuu!! Higuuuuuuu!!"

While yelling with the voice which no longer becomes a word, Tomomi shakes her whole body tremblingly from the dark ecstasy which the anal coitus brings. And hot love juice is spitted out from the vagina which is a virgin intermittently and her thighs and the sheet are being wetted.

Tomomi just do mind in front of Ruriko who can't but stare in that way many times, she has drooped before long. With the sweat that looks like a white ball a thick female pheromone is being thrown out with the sweat from her whole body.

Kenichi's thing, who endured the clamping of two high school students and the female teacher, shows off the ferocious figure proudly more and more. After he makes it fit the gut liquid of Tomomi put out on the whole, it towers to show off the powerful power and the black bruise shaped like a butterfly floats clearly on the inside.

"Aaa..."

The same form and shape as the one that appeared in her dream. It went in many times by the huge thing in the dream and violated her and the memory that kept enjoying itself in the mind of Ruriko revives vividly.

Although he makes Natsuki and Aiko taste his dick again from left and right, Kenichi stares at Ruriko lying on the bed. To see the face which should be witty which took her virginity after having deceived, Ruriko is baud of avoiding it.

(Aaa...those eyes...when I look at those eyes, it is not good...)

When she is watched by the red eyes that hasn't been seen, her whole body comes to have been numb. Even during class she gets sucked into those eyes, love liquid is spouted enormously and it overflows each time and when the science class is over, she must rush into the restroom. It becomes unbearable just to remember these eyes and recently she quietly comforts herself in the morning and at night.

"How is it done? Do you still endure it?"

When the mean man says so and laughs thinly, he looks at Ruriko's eyes. It seems that some kind of power is given off from him, and Ruriko's heart and body are being tied.

"When you don't do it, I just enjoy myself again with these two people"

Natsuki's and Aiko's body are held when they draw close right and left when it is said so, from the man who gives a wicked smile. That smile tempts a pure angel and he looks just like the devil from the Bible.

"...Aaa, please...me too..."

With a slender voice by which a mosquito cries, Ruriko speaks of words of the corruption clearly. Something which she defended carefully so far cracks, while feeling that it breaks into pieces.

"Me too...I want it toooo.... Please do me too..."

Ruriko looks up at the man she hates with wet eyes as if she caught a fever and she asks for it on her own at last. The words restrict her, while

understanding that her destiny is determined, she says it.

It was the contract with the Incubus that Ruriko submitted and was corrupted.

When the words are confirmed Kenichi grins and he is covering Ruriko who lies down on the bed. The young lady of the upper class that anyone longs for, she surrendered at last and prostrated herself by heart and body to Kenichi.

While trembling in her uniform appearance, Ruriko still enjoys her fate. The dick is pushed by the side of her pink panty, and the cells of her body raise a squeal of delight and joy which she received finally.

However, suddenly Kenichi stops his movement cruelly there, he still teases her. By doing so to the very last possible moment and driving it in, Kenichi completely incise this beautiful girl on the body and heart as his possession.

"Aaa... more, more..."

He comes here and is fascinated again and Kenichi looks at Ruriko's expression that she seems to cry with her beautiful eyes. For the forever mean devil, the 18 years old girl is tossed and there are no accomplished means.

"Whose thing are you?"

Ruriko is asked so and she finds herself at a loss for words. When

uttering these words, she can never turn back. Because that's understood, her remaining reason hits the brakes faintly at the last end.

Kenichi isn't impatient at all and waits for the answer leisurely. When he uses his red tentacles, she will say it in no time, in this way gradually, his dark desire which is thrilled with the thing which is being run down is felt.

The pure and noble girl is made dirty. The repetition of the act brings up his wicked heart, it is gloomy, but lets the quiet science teacher undergo a complete change. No longer did he have a timid and shy look, now he is wicked and his desire to do anything in order to satisfy his own desire is full.

"I...I am...aa...te teacher...teacher's thing..."

When Ruriko tell so, because she has been possessed by his red eyes again, she closes her beautiful eyes quietly. A beautiful small devil which disobeys the heart of God is born one again in this way.

"Hiiiiiiii!! Aaaaaaaaaa!! Cuuummmiing!"

The body which starved for the stimulation and was entirely dry runs out of control suddenly by the first thrust until it's rough and is indulged in richly colored ecstasy. A spark of seven colors flies at the inside of her closed eyes and a scorching pleasure runs up her backbone and makes her whole brain boil.

The vagina of Ruriko shrinking tightly clings to her destined partner and

is subordinate. The inner wall is surging windingly and is inviting the penis to the inside.

"Oo...can't endure it..."

When the purplish red aura swells up at the same time as Ruriko does mind it, a large amount of energy is flowing in Kenichi's body. When the energy is collected in the lower part of his body concerning the cells in his body, it'll be a small ball and it is just sucked in to the black bruise of his penis.

The black wave still expands more and it is the maximum size by the location besides the school and is spreading beyond the suite in the hotel. After his super-sense is actuated at the same time, Kenichi's perception is becoming incredibly sensitive.

The black wave given off from Kenichi's body is spreading over the surrounding and it gradually enlarges the range with excitement. Kenichi obtained it "Power" strength and he seemed to show it off to someone.

Chapter 36: Female restroom

(...This is...the wave of an devil?)

(Tl note: because I don't know what gender the person who comes now is I will address that person as a male but when he should appear again and his gender is female then I will correct it here)

When the person stops his foot where he walked suddenly and looks up at the sky to check something. Suddenly, it stopped and the middle aged man who walked behind it immediately floated the face which seemed to be annoyed for an instant, there are many humans around, especially so it has done busily and pleasant without either the circumstances which change. Nothing changes from the usual crowd in Shinjuku. It is like a peaceful Japanese symbol, the downtown scenery that is anywhere. (Tl note: Shinjuku is a district of Tokyo)

However, the black energy that is dim, but is clearly felt for an instant by that person, he can look around the face to check the direction. His eyes are huge and stops at a luxury hotel incidentally, he looks patiently so that he may make sure there.

(Chii!... In a hotel...)

The source of the wicked wave is correctly specified, and it becomes the sour expression at the same time. Because there are several hundred humans in the hotel, this is because it is difficult to pinpoint who gives the wave.

It arrives straight at the hotel as always, it search until it identify the devil and the human who fused, but unfortunately, there is a previous appointment today.

Hereafter today, the target that the person was cornering will be assaulted with the companion and it becomes the appointment for elimination. Because It has to wait for many days again if it's missed today, to encircle it so as not to let the target go, it can't separate its action here.

"The wicked thought is overflowing more today..."

Looking up at the sky covered with dark clouds at night, it murmured aloud. A common human can't see it, this person clearly seems that the energy of the wicked thought that whirls in this big city becomes a black flow. The city where humans covered with many desires including Shinjuku and Ikebukuro gather, it is easy to accumulate the conception in this way.

And, it becomes provisions of life energy that doesn't have the substance that is called a devil, it'll be the origin which absorbs and gathers in this society and fuses with a human.

It stood still in that way for a while, that black wave could never be sensed.

(Is it imaginary? ...No, it was a wave of a devil for certain.... However, when a wicked thought is strong like this, that is difficult to distinguish it...)

The strength of the wave that it sensed only for an instant is feeble, probably it will be the lowest-class existence even when it was a devil. Because there is almost no actual damage to society when it's so, it might postpone it. Anyway, the other party who faces it now is an intermediate devil who shows up after a long time in this area, it is the existence that has already caused many victims.

(Well, I'll find and erase it eventually...)

Some coldness was mixed in wind to deepen and passed between buildings in autumn. When the person puts up the collar of the thin coat while considering the hotel, It began to walk at last again.

Usami who is the vice-principal finally leaves the hospital and returned to school.

A cast is still put on his foot of course and he has crutches. His Achilles' tendon was cut in the tennis game with Midou Kenichi who is the science teacher. By the fact that Usami who finished operation and hospitalization returned, the morning gathering also changed to the usual businesslike person.

When saying good morning to one another, Usami showed the hatred bare expression that Kenichi considered and he parried it with just an ordinary expression. When it was about time when he was his former self, he would be timid to see the face, he becomes impudent and he seems not to worry now.

After Kenichi's attitude is seen, Usami increases his hatred more and

more.

Anyway because Usami lost in tennis that he was good at and was made hospital forwarding and it isn't a thing of the average unpleasantness like humiliation. His grudge is felt increasing for a long time when he was in hospital and he promised in his heart that he will take revenge sometime by all means.

But the science teacher, who is an essential co-worker, seems to be boring and hears the morning gathering with the expression that he seems to want to tell to be indifferent including the speculation of such a vice-principal.

However, as for Usami who is the vice-principal, nobody of the teachers who are in this staff room notices it besides him.

The school is covered with a black wave from Kenichi's body while he is doing so and it is wrapping the whole school entirely. And all the action and states of all the members who are in it are grasped and Kenichi is aiming at the next prey vigilantly in his suitable hunting ground called the all girl's high school.

"Not good.... Sensei, stop it..."

At the long break of 20 minutes which are between the 2nd period and the 3rd period. Ruriko who is called by a mail beforehand in a private room of the female restroom on the fifth-floor, where her shameful part was licked from behind by Kenichi with her body being pushed to the wall.

"What are you saying, Ruriko. Here might already be muddy"

"...Aaa...Noo...it is embarrassing..."

According to Kenichi's point,『Ellis's butterfly lady』the so called idol of the school which is elegant and neat, lets a large quantity of honey liquid overflow from her shameful part and her light blue panty was made muddy.

Ruriko who went to school in the miniskirt so that it is possible to say "Wow", lets her pervert propensity burn with a thrill to have possibilities to be seen, besides she was called by an mail in the morning and has been in heat in no time.

Ruriko with Aiko and co. had sex with Kenichi all night at the hotel the other day, after he released semen many times inside her womb and her body matures from its magic rapidly. Her greedy desire that she hid under her elegant and neat mask is revealed and she demanded the pleasure by herself although being shy and it was devoured many times.

While Natsuki, Aiko and Tomomi are exhausted, the greedy Ruriko kept getting in touch with Kenichi and uttering a delighted cry. Her legs with black knee socks are tied to Kenichi's body and she exchanges kiss with him fascinated, when Ruriko who associates just like a married couple is seen, it'll be to astonish for many students at this school who long for her and will be paralyzed.

"Aaaaa...in such a place...when someone comes..."

People hardly come to the fifth floor where special classrooms form a line, but still someone may come in after some time. Although it's such a

dangerous place, the excitement thrilled with the thing is remembered.

Of course for Kenichi such a thing as being found by someone was an impossible thing. Because the black wave tells him the circumstances around correctly, so he knows who is where so that he may take it in his hand.

However, Ruriko who doesn't know "the power" of Kenichi lets her head reel in fear and a thrill not to know who enters when.

"Hey, thrust out your hips more"

"...Aaa..."

When she is ordered, her head can't think anymore because it is baud and her well-shaped hips are being pushed out obediently. In the abnormal situation that Ruriko associates with a man in the private room of the small restroom, she lets her dark desire flare up from the inside of her body.

For a while, she has that and is raised with an impact.

"Hiiiiii!! Cuuummmiing!!!"

It's gone through from the rear while standing up in the restroom, each internal organ is lifted by the long and large penis. Ruriko is swallowed up by angry waves of ecstasy in no time and she makes her mouth gasp like a goldfish of oxygen shortage and utters a cry of pleasure.

Before coming to the school in the morning, she would take a shower. An exquisite good smell is floating from her long and glossy black hair. While overrunning the narrow interior with the long and large penis from the rear, Kenichi buries his face in Ruriko's hair and is intoxicated with the sweet smell.

"Nooo... not good.... You mustn't release it inside!"

While holding the body of Ruriko from behind and violating her from the rear, her white skin has dark red traces when he sucks her scruff.

"When you return straight to your classroom, you may be exposed to everyone? Up to now, I have fucked your pussy"

"No No not good! You mustn't release it!!"

However, Ruriko who imagined such a situation, ironically she is excited so as to be disgusted from herself, while she is caught up at once by the second ecstasy. Ruriko imagines herself who smells strongly after the bad-smelling sperm and comes back in her classroom with marks on her scruff remaining from sex. From that alone her brain is attacked by excitement and becomes white.

Impulse of the hot ecstasy wells up again from inside of her body.

"Hiuu!"

Then at the same time that the big hand of Kenichi grows from behind and holds her mouth, somebody entered this restroom. The restroom seemed to be full somehow or other in the lower floor and an

underclassman seems to have come here by two people.

"Don't speak"

Ruriko who becomes desperate and nods, when it's ordered so by the ear. Because it is a ruin when it comes out by any chance, she bears the scream that almost leaks desperately.

Ironically, because it's simply such a situation, that the excitement flares up still more and Ruriko feels it. The sphincter increases and shrinks every time and it is changed to something narrow so that it can't normally be believed in the small vagina.

(Aaaa! Nooooo! Feeling good! My voice comes out!)

As much as she is going to control it desperately, on the contrary, the sexual feeling rises steadily. When there isn't the big hand which holds her mouth, she would suffer and utter a cry.

Ruriko hears the sound that the water flows soon and all two of them leave the private room. She hears the sound washing hands in the washroom and Ruriko leaks a relieved sigh while being most stable in the back private room.

"Hey hey, by the way did you see Ruriko-senpai?"

Her name is given suddenly and Ruriko trembles. The penis that she swallowed in the interior of her womb rubs against the vagina wall, and a weak stimulation left running through her whole body. She almost utters

a cry unintentionally and she strongly bites her lips in a hurry and endures it.

"I saw her! Her image was somewhat different from usual"

"That's right. She looked like an adult from the front and today you could say she was more like an adult woman..."

"It is unlikely, but that skirt! Such a super-mini one Ruriko-senpai wore today"

"You said it. Even such a mini skirt, I can't wear it. Senpai, was there anything?"

While two people confirm their figure in front of the mirror somehow or other, they seemed to talk.

(Because it doesn't matter... quickly...leave quickly...)

While getting irritated with the two students who she knows neither their face nor their name, Ruriko in the state of being violated by the upright positioning shouts in her mind.

However, ignoring the wish of Ruriko, those two continue their talk any way.

Kenichi who was behind soon has begun to move slowly.

"Muhuuuuuuuu..."

While raising the squeal overcast by a too vivid stimulation, she looks

back desperately toward her back and wave her neck unwillingly. The moment two people who are still in front of the mirror may hear it, while Ruriko shakes her body in fear as her heart cowards shudderingly.

(Stop it! Sensei! Please, don't move!!)

However, when he laughs at the wish of Ruriko, the damp and shady teacher uses his long and large dick skillfully and stimulates the weak point in Ruriko. Kenichi, who knows everything about the part which this young lady already completely feels, stimulates the part with his hard lump using the meat gills which stretched.

"Kuhuu!"

The voice leaks from the gap of the hand by a small explosion unintentionally. She is startled, but it is already too late.

"Did you say anything?"

"Uuh.... I heard it from that way"

(Hii! I was found!!)

These two people who heard the voice a short while ago are probably coming here.

Ruriko, who lets her body harden, lets her heart thumping. Ironically, her vagina tightens from the strain more, which is increasing more pleasure that rise from her waist. When power doesn't enter her waist

and she nearly come down to the bottom, the merciless penis pushes it up like a counter.

"Ahiii!"

It's short this time, but the cry of pleasure is given clearly. Her always sensitive mucous membrane is rubbed hard and it is unbearable and she is feeling it, the fear to have possibilities to be seen by somebody with such a figure becomes the spice and lets the sensuality of Ruriko be ablaze in no time.

Even when it's rushed and the mouth is held by her, it's too late.

"Are you all right?"

Her state is that she is nervous and is addressed from the other side of the door. To hear the voice a little while ago, they seemed to think that somebody suffered at the inside.

(Hiiii! I'm found!!)

This might be said that her heart is frozen. That moment, Ruriko certainly felt her heart stop pulsing.

(What will I do..what will I do..what will I do..)

Should she ignore or should she answer? Ruriko becomes panic without there being a judgment.

The other party on the door over there seems to watch her state, too. The state of long silence continues for several seconds. That the tone of her heart which pulsates big again may be heard is feared.

(Please...go away...)

Ruriko prays desperately.

Then, an unbelievable thing happens.

The teacher, who is behind her, holds her waist with both hands solidly and has begun to move slowly.

"...!!!!"

Ruriko who bites her lips desperately so that blood flows, holds her mouth with both hands and suppresses her voice. Ruriko who turns to the back greatly stares at Kenichi and commits chaos with her big wide eyes and shakes her head intensely to stop the movement and entreat him.

However, Kenichi who feels joy for trampling down Ruriko's wish uses his waist mercilessly but skillfully while jeering. The G-spot that is Ruriko's weak point when he lots with his huge thing, lets her fall in deep ecstasy while letting hot juice gush out from the depths of her vagina.

"....Uu!!...kuu!!!"

Ruriko who suppresses her voice agonizes herself desperately.

Her vagina eats and sticks to the dick like a toothless carnivorous animal, while it squeezes something like steel to the utmost by all power tightly. It twists so that there seems to be a bruise and it was the best pleasure organ everyone dreamed of.

The first-class good flavor that the 18-year-old beautiful girl brings.

"Huuu..."

An ordinary man tastes 10 seconds and intense fastening that he doesn't have, Kenichi raises even a small groan from his opened mouth. In the situation of the thrill full marks that it is likely to be found, the idol of this whole school is excited and has carnal desire before it's abnormal clearly.

"Hey? Are you all right? Are you hurt?"

The people outside the door haven't given up yet and even knock hard and fast on the door now. They think, that the student inside has some kind of sickness and want to help her somehow.

"I call a teacher to come on!"

She said so and the other schoolgirl opened the door of the restroom and left into the hallway.

(Hiiiiii!! What do I...what should I do!!!)

Indeed they're in a desperate situation.

Because the door of the restroom is only one place from the beginning, when many people come here, it isn't possible to cheat to escape from this abnormal state. If it is known that a male teacher and students are in the fifth-floor ladies' room where nobody is and has entered the private room, the standpoint of Ruriko in this school collapses only with that.

However, while Kenichi enjoys Ruriko's confusion, the time when the intense shrinkage calmed down is chosen and the movement is resumed again.

".....u!!!!"

Ruriko who entreats to stop it becomes desperate and shakes her head for disapproval. She can't be caught in the act with such an appearance at least.

However, her waist moves rhythmically regularly, Ruriko's sexual sense area inside her womb is sniped surely and it raises the sensuality by force.

(Please, stop it! Please, please stop it!!)

Ruriko entreats so desperately, but the stimulation increases as ever and the voltage of the pleasure is rising. Because Kenichi ejaculated inside her womb many times up to now, Ruriko's childish sexual sense

opens her vagina completely and she has the rich sensitivity like a ripe married woman from the Incubus's magic. When it is blamed persistently carefully in stout penis, she may go against the stimulation.

Not her head, but her body takes its all over and the pleasure is ruling everything soon.

(Already not good!! More more, not good nooooo!!!)

The reaction is dreadful because her endurance has been piled up.

From the feeling that the big wave which she hasn't experienced so far comes, everything before Ruriko goes black for despair. Suppressing her voice, when she tastes this.

"I will put it out"

It is whispered at her ear and Ruriko understands the meaning of the words and shudders.

(Not good! It is not good!! Please, only that don't release it!!!!)

She can't live anymore when she is seen with a large amount of white semen overflowing from her bottom.

It was a fatal wound that her waist was shaken in order to become desperate and remove it.

Kenichi's huge thing is rubbed directly against the ring of the uterus hole which is in heat and went down from the sperm. That place which congested becomes sensitive incredibly, that explode at once as a needle was stuck into a swelling balloon tightly.

"Higuuuuuuuuuu!!! Guuuuuuuu!!!"

From the explosion of her orgasm her brain is melting and the roar like a beast comes out of her mouth. With being no longer able to suppress it with her hand, Ruriko raises a loud voice while shaking her whole body fearfully and enjoys herself.

"Oooouu!"

The good flavor of the 18-year-old vagina tightens hard and Kenichi lets his white wicked semen that has finished piling up to his heart's content loose while blowing out a smelly breath. The pipe of the muscle which is firm in absurdity is wrapping intensely from the point to the root and is twisting and cutting inside of Kenichi.

"Ahiiiiiii!! Higuuuuuuuuuu!!!"

When the white bullet proposed at high speed hits the back door of the meat ring intensely, Ruriko shakes her body and yells and cries. The orgasm that she thought to be a limit has become deeper and the cells in her whole body tremble with delight and the semen is welcomed by the whole body.

The pleasure current of a too enormous amount is called off quickly and

Ruriko's head which short-circuited parted with her consciousness. In the sweet darkness where the future is hinted, she finds herself to be falling slowly.

Chapter 37: Witness

The yellow ball which runs at high speed.

As for members seeing the speed, they have difficult to chase it with their eyes. Even the groan with the kind of spirit which is lifted, it pierces the corner of the court like a bullet.

However, the ball which anyone thought to have been decided the next moment, when it hits the sweet spot peculiar, it's flying to the court on the other side. The orbit of a high-speed flat in a super-low altitude flies to net closely and also runs into the very limit of the corner in the court.

But the backhanded racket also catches the ball correctly again and it is plowed at high speed to the other side. However, probably because it was the sweet angle slightly, the ball loses energy while making a grand sound in the upper part of the net and bounced calmly, when it fell down.

"Ga, game set"

For the rally who hold their breath which has ended finally, the tennis club members who become the spectators and were looking have forgotten to breathe, but at last restarted it. They are overwhelmed by the play of the different dimension and they forgot and looked admiringly raising their voices from a little while ago. The student in the uniform which became loaded over there of the netting fence, begins to talk finally.

"Noo, it is regrettable! I have lost!!"

The tanned girl who says so and laughs without worry and she was a spirited beautiful girl who was conventional when you saw only her.

"What do you say? Aiko-chan, still wouldn't be serious?"

On the other court while wiping the sweat off, a precocious and tall beauty approaches with a laugh. With the light-brown girl who played a match in that way until a while ago, she is walking to the bench in the inside. The back was that of a senpai and a kouhai who seem to be on good terms really.

"Ruriko-senpai is great. That serve of Kawashima-senpai, everything is taken..."

"When you say it, that return of Kawashima-senpai, too.... After she catches up to the ball of very limit from Ruriko-senpai, she returns it to the place that Ruriko could never reach"

"They belong to a different category than us, a other dimension..."

"I'm serious about Kawashima-senpai and she may win the national championship"

While the first year students pick up the balls they talk in a low voice.

The second graders have complicated feelings while casting a side glance at their appearance, they pay more attention to Ruriko and Aiko who sit on the bench and laugh peacefully.

"Ruriko-senpai, did she talk to Aiko neatly...?"

"Uh....Ruriko-senpai, she seemed to question Aiko closely. Therefore here all the time, were both of them speaking?"

"Make friends that much as soon as it should be today, might be what on earth..."

To straighten the behavior of Aiko who lost passion for the tennis club activities, it was last week where all second graders talked with Asakura Ruriko the former captain about her. Aiko who was a serious captain became lazy to appear in the tennis club, she had been dissatisfied with her selfish practice even when going out and looking after neither the juniors nor her classmates.

First it was Ruriko who was unwilling about it, but she seemed to talk to Aiko as soon as she confirmed the actual situation by herself. It seems both had a quarrel with one another by the rumor, it was told that this would considerably was trouble among friends.

How about it.

Aiko and Ruriko show up to the club together today, they seemed to be on good terms and they started a practice game together. Besides, their tennis skills raised rapidly recently, for Aiko nobody was able to compete against her play, but everyone was surprised about Ruriko playing equally with her.

It is only a few minutes ago that their long practice game was over.

"But...but, something is strange?"

Among the tennis companions of the second year, the girl who doesn't usually speak so much says it. As she urged the continuation of her words, everybody stares at her face.

"Because...isn't it too abrupt? Entirely.... Even when it's better for Aiko to have become good at tennis suddenly, her gentle and brightness changed.... Besides... this time Ruriko-senpai.... She came to the club today and we are all ignored at all.... Far from not talking, she didn't look at us...?"

When saying so, Ruriko and Aiko have come together, they don't talk to other members more than required and just talk to each other happily. They line up on the bench by two people and sit down and still talk happily, there seems to be an invisible barrier and nobody can enter in that.

Everyone tries to look at their way and consider something again. Happening in their surrounding, it feels like seeming to be some sign of not being good. There was one person approaching the 2 people then. It is Midou Kenichi who is the science teacher and the vice-advisor of the tennis club.

"Are you stupid? Can't you read the air?"

"To belong under that atmosphere, to come over and being unable to read the situation..."

Ruriko and Aiko throw an aura to keep out another person clearly.

However, when the science teacher who approached on foot leisurely they talk only a few words, surprisingly those two nod to each other while being enchanted with their faces blushing, they stand up immediately and walk to him. Their faces have the expression like a young girl who is in love, which lets the students who see it imagine this hypothesis.

(Never...never...)

(No no no...there isn't that...)

Vice-principal Usami doesn't think that, even when the universe overturns, it's impossible that those two beautiful girls flutter for the science teacher who doesn't become clear. All the members deny the possibility immediately, Kenichi is unpopular so as to be hopeless for a general student.

"Then, practice is resumed.... Because Ruriko-senpai will keep accompany me"

"I'll keep Aiko as partner. We do double so team up with someone"

As if a different switch was turned on, suddenly Aiko and Ruriko are absorbed in practice. The change that all is too sudden. So that some kind of invisible power totally acts.

Members prepare for the exercise while feeling that something is strange after all.

As for that only feeling with the senses of a human it isn't able to perceive it, although a warning that a too slight sixth sense shot, nobody who was in this place was able to understand the meaning.

First year Rio Hasegawa, in a light pink leotard appearance for practice, sat on the bed in the school nurse's office. A compress is bound on her ankle and a pain throbbing from there is caused.

She failed in a landing by the exercise in today's rhythmic gymnastics club and twisted her ankle. It'll be a sprain, but it would be painful and be swollen up tomorrow awfully.

She wants to go to a doctor as soon as possible when it becomes so, but unfortunately her parents aren't at home today. Her father stays in New York because of his job leaving his family behind and her mother went to visit father for three days. Although a part-time housekeeper is at home, she has already gone home by now. Only her two older brothers are at home now.

So Rio is waiting for one person who's club end in this school nurse office. When the club ends, the advisor of rhythmic gymnastics will bring her to the hospital by car, but she is supposed to be send home.

Her face which is totally deep like a foreigner is pretty and Rio warps by the pain of her ankle. That should be so Rio is a true half because her mother is a Caucasian. Long eyelashes frame her big and beautiful eyes and her white high nose surpasses that of Japanese.

She has a delicate body with long hands and feet. Cute Rio is 8 heads tall, with that enough she passes as a beautiful female model. For the practice, her lovely hair is tied up to twin tail in two places in her back.

(I have failed...but only because I saw that...)

The shocking scene that she has seen in daytime doesn't get out from her head, it trailed her all the time today. The picture appears in her head at the time of exercise and she failed in her landing by her bad performance and has happened.

(But why...is Asakura-senpai doing such a thing...)

Today at break time, when Rio went to the fifth-floor restroom which was vacant with a friend, she heard the voice of a woman who groaned in the back private room. Rio thought what she should do for an instant, but called out to that person with her friend fearfully. Someone suffered and it wasn't possible to leave her.

While her friend went to call a teacher, she heard the cry of a woman who raised a loud voice like an animal in the back private room. When she put her eyes on the gap of the door while throbbing and looked at the inside, there was the figure of a student who was pushed to the wall of the restroom and had convulsions fearfully there.

A man stood behind her and moved his waist slowly and it took several seconds for Rio who is a virgin to understand what happened. And almost at the same time when she understood the meaning, Rio saw the profile of the student.

In the ladies' room where nobody was, the idol of the school had sex at break time. Rio still remembers the surprise and picture at that time clearly.

(Why...why, Asakura-senpai...)

Even if the clubs are different, Ruriko Asakura is an attractive woman for Rio too. Her results are excellent for a young lady of the upper class, she is an sports all-rounder, although she is the perfect schoolgirl who doesn't have a vital spot of a fault like good-looking and her taking care of younger students is also good and kindly. The tennis club is the very best in this school in popularity, it may be said that Ruriko deserves the credit entirely.

Because of it, after Rio saw the attractive senpai being violated by a man from the bottom in the restroom and uttering a cry like an animal, she was surprised so as to be unable to stand up literally.

After Rio felt something she isn't supposed to see and recovered from the shock, she just ran away from there. While returning to her classroom and remembering the witnessed situation, she was trembling by herself in fear.

(...A mistake? ...aaa, I don't know...)

After asking her friend later, she said that there was nobody anymore when she came back to the restroom with a teacher. Rio intended to speak about the scene which she witnessed at once and she wasn't able to talk about the excessive fact after all. When that was a mistake, she would circulate a too awful rumor about the attractive Ruriko.

In that way Rio remembers the shocking daytime event again and she suffers mental anguish on the bed in the school nurse office.

Her little body is still developing even her chest and her slim body is so

thin and her long hands and feet are marvelous. Rio has a immature body like fresh bud, she wears a pink leotard and tights which just stuck to her body, the smell after she sweat and the peculiar sweat of a girl mix from her whole body with milk and is thrown out which makes someone feel uncertain.

(So...so vulgar...)

With the sexual intercourse of a vivid man and woman, Ruriko raised an enjoyed voice like an animal. Since then, all the time in her mind, the memory of the sight and the hearing repeated over and over again.

16 years old Rio who had only sexual knowledge she got by a magazine, her body's running out of control selfishly without even the understanding it can't be stopped.

"Aaa..."

She is invited to the faint ache which tickles and she tries to stroke her shameful top covered by pink cloth with her hand. The way of using her hand becomes accustomed by the bad habit she remembered recently, a sweeter ripple than always that becomes numb extends around her waist.

"Aaa...it feels good..."

Because the door is closed, even when someone comes, it'll be understood immediately by the tone.

Rio lay down on the bed which is hiding by a curtain, always before sleeping, in order to do it she starts using her fingers in earnest. When she strongly rubs it with her finger over the leotard, she is making her childish body act in excitement from the stimulation.

"Ahuuu..."

The sticky air filled in the school nurse's office thickens heavily and something in it is being wrapped doubtfully. A black wicked thought aims at the play vigilantly, when there is a chance, even a little it attacks without mercy.

"Aaa...it feels good..."

Poured into her inner desire, the beautiful girl dressed in a leotard gradually made the movement of her finger intensely strong.

After that, how many times did she indulge in pleasure? She should be satisfied with it ordinarily when she received the acme once, but she isn't satisfied at all today.

"Aaa...unbearable..."

After Rio makes her childish sexual sense burn, she uses her finger intensely on her pink leotard. Her two thin fingers enter into her cloth between her thighs and she is meddling with the sensitive granulation. The scene from daytime which she saw spins around in her head and the voice of Ruriko still echoes through her ear.

When someone sees Rio who agonizes over the eyes of magic on the bed, that person would look away for the too shameful scene.

Around Rio's body which is wrapped in the pink leotard, countless semitransparent tentacles twines. The mysterious tentacles which rise windingly, each of them is moving independently as if it has a will and coils themselves around the body of the young beautiful girl quickly. Especially around her chest and waist are crowded vast amount of it, they seemed to be rising timidly and be trembling with joy greedy from the play.

The blue light given off lightly like phosphorescence from her body, is polluted by the red tentacles so that it change the color, it is gradually changing to purple with a reddish tinge.

"Aa! Aa! Again! Again, itsuuuu!"

Rio shakes her young 16 years old body, when she was going to jump into the attack of the especially big acme, from the shadow of the school nurse's office where no one should be there, a black big shadow attacked the body of the beautiful girl like a wolf.

Chapter 38: Conference room

(I can't endure it...my virgin vagina...)

Kenichi who buries his face between the groin of the beautiful girl, enjoys the thick sweat and the smell of the secretion. Aiko and Ruriko were so, that their smell also changes like the lady who matured when the virginity is lost, Kenichi has learned it in this 1 month.

Because the red tentacles coil themselves and erode her aura that Rio can hardly resist is a good thing, she grabs by abnormal sexuality full exposure between the crotch of the leotard.

"Hiiii! Noooo!"

As for the scream that the girl raises it is interfered by a heavy wave that this room is full of and the damp energy goes out to the thin air before long. The black wave which leaves from Kenichi's body which increased in magic, the power is far superior at school as ever before, Kenichi can release such a thing freely.

It was a kind of prevention against evil, a barrier.

"Hiiiii!! Stop it!!! Nooooo!!"

Rio tries to become desperate and run wild, but it's heavy as something twined around her hands and feet, she doesn't have the freedom at all as

she is done in viscous liquid muddily. While enjoying the resistance of such a beautiful girl in the thought that rather he felt thrilled, the leotard is put aside and her tights are torn up readily.

"Noooooo! Not good not good!! Stop it!!! Please release me!!!"

While assuming such a scream to be BMG, Kenichi buries his nose between her groin by which the smell became heavy. He enjoys the lewd fragrance between the intense 16-year-old crotch and stretches out his long tongue that slips inside the gap and licks it clean.

"Noooo! Hiiii!!"

The use of his tongue is fierce, greedy and skillful.

By the obscene activity repeated with Natsuki and the others every day to deal with his sex slaves, because Kenichi who is ignorant about a woman completely makes progress in his technique, so there are also no problems tossing the beautiful virgin who doesn't know a man yet around.

Besides, because his super sense moves, he understands so that where on the body of Rio she feels it very clearly. With "Power" of Incubus, he can see through the hidden erogenous zone and propensity that even the person doesn't notice.

(There is not time either, whether I have anything to receive quickly...)

The club activities of the rhythmic gymnastics club are over before he

does it for another 30 minutes and the advisor of that club comes here. When it's usual, Kenichi is going to take her virginity away by the cruelest way after more is spited and enjoyed, he will violate this beautiful girl and pour semen for now, he decides to make her his puppet at the same time to silence you.

(It'll be because I'll teach her tight later...)

Kenichi puts his tongue in her narrow vagina and enjoys the taste and unites the entrance. From the inside of the young womb that was made to be in heat with the red tentacles, hot impetus overflows gently.

Kenichi's sperm combined with the Incubus seemed to be provided with a special "power".

When Natsuki's and others talk is put together, they say that they become healthy and have also recovered from a chronic disease and injury after they have sex with Kenichi. Along with it the cheerleading of Natsuki, Aiko's and Ruriko's tennis, Tomomi's piano play, their abilities and body functions have seemed to improve drastically.

Ruriko and Aiko did a practice game today at the club activities of the tennis club, as for Ruriko, her ability flowers following Aiko, to the surroundings they showed off a surprising performance. The intense rally of Aiko and Ruriko is so high that it can't be the level of high school students and the members who saw it were just overwhelmed in dreadfulness.

Another important point, the woman bathed in semen filled with "the power" of Incubus inside her womb, is gradually dyed by the poison and

has changed her inside and outside.

The change in the appearance is flashy and the woman come to put on something sexy with a lot of exposure to the extent that men around are astonished. After Aiko also puts on a super-miniskirt now, she shows off her panty in the skirt frequently unconcernedly. When Natsuki and Aiko walk in line of a crowd, many man to the extent their eyes are glued to the prettiness and sexiness of those two.

But the really serious one isn't such appearance it is the change of the contents.

Beautiful girls who hung to the poisonous fang of Kenichi lose their brightness and cleanness without an exception, their black desire which was being hidden in darkness in their heart gradually is exposed. As for it, that noble-minded Ruriko is no exception, it is slow, but she is dyed by the Incubus poison too.

(Fifth person...)

The aura holder who appeared in front again, the face of Kenichi is warped with delight.

When he suppresses Rio in her thin leotard appearance, her vagina which is wet from saliva is exposed and Kenichi starves for virginal blood since a little while ago and pushes his gun.

"Hiii...Nooooo..."

Rio utters a cry desperately, but with her thin and weak voice it is hopeless. Kenichi looks down upon the first year student which makes her white and pretty face warp, he takes the weight slowly while licking his lips.

"Pain!!! Ouch! Ouch!!!! Ouuch!"

The acute pain isn't be able to compare including the pain of her ankle from the attack at her secret garden, Rio tries to slide up desperately. But Kenichi keeps her delicate body down without rushing and he lets his dick invade her virgin vagina very slowly.

"Higiiiiii!"

Kenichi pushes forward his waist to let the pain prolong on purpose very slowly. The best moment that a woman can taste only once this is because to enjoy it even a little for a long time in this way.

The sphincter trained by rhythmic gymnastics tightens solidly by fear and the pain and it is a hard time that it's being broken and torn inside. Still the body fluid and saliva which he spitted out, with the help of a large amount of love liquid he entered inside.

(Oh, this is unbelievable...)

The pleasure that the insertion with the full sense of resistance brings, Kenichi throws out a satisfied sigh with the expression almost slobbering. Anyway it shrinks when the always narrow virgin pussy doesn't crush the huge intruder and the penis which congested tightly is squeezed to the

very limit like a vise.

The head of his huge gun passes through her small vagina finally and is finally buried inside. The small hole shrinks in absurdity from the pain and fear as ever and cuts the penis almost. However, the integrity of steel erects more and more in the interior of her womb as if it is laughing at her resistance.

From the place plunging into bright red blood flows out slowly. Kenichi who sees the proof of her virginity is really excited.

(She is my possession, too....)

He moves his waist slowly and invades the interior of the womb of the beautiful girl more. When looking down at the face of the crying half beauty that is in pain, a dull ejaculation drive is beginning to grow around the waist already.

Before contracting with the Incubus, Kenichi stole a glance at the rhythmic gymnastics members who performed in the dark gymnasium and dark desire burned inside him. Especially, the pretty Rio who is like a fairy and Kenichi's favorite, when he attack her immature body in his head, he has ejaculated many times in tissues about it.

(Aa, unbearable.... It's the best...)

Joy pins down the former masturbation material in this way and to seize her virginity. From the black bruise on the penis that buried inside her womb, dark greed spreads more and heats up Rio's whole body.

The delicate body of the half beauty who feels like having pain is pressed against the bed in the school nurse office and Kenichi steals her lips. Because Rio resisted it a little, but she groaned when he used his waist and opened her mouth, while Kenichi sticks and sends his bold tongue and saliva in immediately.

"Umuuuuuuu..."

Rio is confused by the pain and the shock so her face is white like paper and she doesn't have color of blood. The last gap is raised by the fierce hips while sucking the sweet tongue up.

"Higiiiiii!!"

For the acute pain shoved a hot thing inside her, the body of the beautiful girl who wears a leotard is warped like a bridge. The pain causes a further shrinkage and she tightens it so that circle of several places which appeared on the way takes the harm of the acute pain.

"I put it out!"

"...Not gooood...stop it...only that..."

For the tightening every rhythmic gymnastics member is a unbelievable dream for a man, Kenichi doesn't endure and either his desire is liberated.

"Hey, I put it out to the inside and I let you become pregnant..."

"Hiii! No, no no!! Only that... hiiiii!"

When Kenichi still pushes strongly the tip inside the undeveloped childish uterus, he pours his white semen which has finished accumulating. Because he ejaculated a large amount at close range, she will become pregnant surely if her egg cells hide inside.

"Oooouuuuu!"

"Aaa..."

Kenichi is intoxicated with the pleasant feeling of releasing semen. He only imagined that he made the belly of Rio bulky, he is excited and has pulled the trigger unusually.

(About another shot is conviction or....)

Because he is defeated by Rio's delicious vagina and he has ejaculated ahead of time, he still has time a little. When he sees that the laceration of Rio has healed by the magic of his semen, a tinge of red has also returned to her face.

When Rio's thin body is turned over easily, it's caused with the waist and it is easy to hit his waist from behind against her well formed hips.

"Hiaaaaaaa!"

Rio screams, but the sweet sound is mixed with her voice already.

While raping a 16-year-old beautiful girl in cruel way, Kenichi obtains a new prey and trembles with delight and he kept taking out the huge wave in the health-care room.

"The wicked wave confirmed this time in district M shows a pattern of a low rank inma, its power is more feeble, too, I think that the removal is relatively easy when it is now" (Tl note: this time I called it inma because it isn't sure if the person talking knows if it is a succubus or incubus. Also the part now are people from an anti devil organization which will appear from now on)

At the men and women's front where brilliant beauties gathered in a conference room the result of a former investigation is being explained.

"...An inma...is troublesome..."

"But well, that this is because an inma is an inma after all..."

The meeting room which rustles only a little, then a picture on a screen is switched over and the map which indicates the area in Tokyo appears.

"The wicked energy flow changes with the change of the city structure recently, the place that density is very high in is several places or has been in district M"

The design like a contour line classified by color is written on the map, there is a place applied thick in it certainly.

"I think a explanation isn't necessary, the owner of the wicked energy, appears in this area. However, because it can't just maintain its existence

for a long time in this material world, it fuses with a human and is in a symbiosis state. That's the reality called a devil"

Nobody in the meeting room issues any words. The talking person takes a rest and continues explaining it.

"When I discover it first, the wave came from this high rise hotel. Probably the human who is in this area, there must be someone that the inma is connected with its contract recently. Also the inma which this time was verified so far in the same way, it is thought that it absorbs the life force when it attacks the opposite sex"

A red point floats on the map and shows the place of the luxury hotel.

One attendant raises the hand and asks a question.

"Has concrete damage occurred? For example many victims of rape?"

"No nothing in particular. I asked the criminal offense department, a sign such as this wasn't found. There was also a rape case of course in this 1 month, but the criminal is caught already"

"Umm, when a commoner fuses with an inma, it is usually drowned by power and desire, it will run out of control immediately and its horse legs are shown..."

An inma had also appeared in the past, but they could find it and erase it immediately. It becomes impossible for a human who got drunk from the obtained magic to control his desire, because the opposite sex is attacked randomly, it is possible to find it at once.

"I do not know when this inma appeared, when I think it isn't found so far, is there a possibility that the other party is also smart?"

When another beautiful woman who particularly attracts attention as sitting on the interior of the conference room says so, the beautiful woman dressed in a suit which announced it nodded to the words with a tense look. The point that was caught most in this investigation.

Why doesn't this inma open his arms wide randomly?

"However, there won't be much danger if it is a low rank inma. Please be careful enough and please continue investigating it in future"

She nods at the words powerfully.

"Then, about the inma of district M, you found it first so it is your responsibility. Also, don't forget to report regularly"

When the woman who said so sat in the depths stood up, she left the meeting room. All the other members in that place are allured by that and stand up and leave the room then.

When the woman who had finished reporting it lowered her head lightly and nodded to everybody, she left the room at last. The investigation in district M that she was in charge of was entrusted to her. This time is her first mission, so the young beautiful woman dressed in a suit remembered the excitement that she feels slightly excited about it while being tense.

"Kaa Inma.... Whether you're an incubus or a succubus..."

When the beautiful woman mutters so, while walking the corridor she takes a look at the document, which she compiled by herself. At the spot where the wicked energy gathers from now on, she must investigate it in various ways and it is necessary to prepare in various ways to infiltrate into the targeted place.

When she looked up at the sky from the window on which the sun is poured, the full moon was seen in spite of daytime.

After she thinks that's an ominous sign, a light shiver runs down the back of the beauty, there was not a reason either that she walked in hurry in the long hallway.

Chapter 39: Irritation and ambition

Usami who was the vice-principal of Ellis all girl's high school was irritated.

This place is always interesting for him, but every day is quite annoying.

Even when he is first at the popularity ranking, Usami lost a tennis match to the unsuccessful science teacher and was send to the hospital because of it. Usami's heart just remembers that case and nearly boils up.

Besides, it is known by all students. Having thought that the science teacher is made a moss ahead of everyone has backfired completely.

(Oh, shit!)

Even when he is walking along the hallway, the eyes from the schoolgirls aren't admiration like before it is a mix of contempt and laughing. It is actually merely imagination, in Usami where the pride was enlarged without knowing failure until now in his life, as for the laughter of the students passing each other in the corridor where he walks with crutches, he seems to make a fool of himself.

Junko Yoshikawa, the english teacher who is his immoral partner and lover also weighs on his mind.

He never hears her voice directly after he was hurt and the point of

contact almost disappears, too. Only that threw the desire of loving each other, her attitude changes completely recently, her eyes and attitudes that see Usami somewhere are cold.

(What do I say...)

Even when he mailed her often there was no answer, it is always an e-mail from him he is hesitant but Usami thinks so to contact her and he can't understand the sudden change of Junko's attitude. He would like to call her to a hotel like usual and discuss it directly, it can't be done because he attracts attention by suitable like his appearance now.

The usual good feminine beauty seen at the staff room this morning is remembered, his desire burns brightly again inside his body.

She's so attractive that he is thrilled when her long slit eyes with silver-rimmed glasses are seen she looks sexy and intellect. Her slightly thicker lips are plumply and it seemed to have something in her mouth anytime and it is rolled up a little.

Her beauty is also wonderful, but Usami thinks Junko's wonderfulness is her body.

When the body on which he had his eyes already was peeled naked, he who should be experienced in female handling was excited at the wonderfulness which is that like a junior high school student.

Her bust of 96 centimeters defies gravity and is thrust out ahead and she has a spindle shape which is perfect. Her waist following that is

narrow like a bee and though her white hip tightens steadily and stretched out.

The miracle that God also gave her the complexity of internal structure. He experienced it many times that it has returned as if she is a virgin, so that it is necessary to bear the ejaculation desperately. Usami's dick in his pants remembers the delicacy of the delicious sexual organ and begins to burn or excitement.

(A man might not do it elsewhere possibly)

She is such a good woman other men can't leave her alone. When she gives her body to other men...even if he thinks, he can't stand it because of his jealousy. She is the best woman who he obtained with much effort and he wants to enjoy her more and more now.

Usami is careful whether there aren't even slightly doubtful changes, so far there is no sign of being saved.

(When saying so, Honda-sensei changed, too....)

Usami was surprised to see Tomomi Honda who is a part-time music teacher to act like a pervert.

She who was a young lady who was refined with neatness while he didn't see her for a while, she was more beautiful and like a cocoon were a beautiful butterfly flew out she became attractive. Although her hair which she made up to a chignon in a mass doesn't change, her sex appeal is felt in her gesture and expression shown suddenly, and it was

understood that this beauty knew a man certainly. It isn't surprising because there should have been a fiancé refrained from marriage close.

Her refined clothes like a young lady including her flared skirt which Tomomi wore a lot until now this morning her appearance seen after a long time was another person.

A bold designed low-necked blouse just stuck to her body. Although the teacher wears a black tight skirt, which is slightly too short, this just stuck to her also well shaped hips and the line of her underwear stood out clearly.

Usami always thought that she was a good woman and Tomomi who changed her image to another person arouses the animal desires of Usami in that way.

(However, with Midou Kenichi (that fellow) she seems to have been on good terms...)

While the morning gathering ends and the respective teachers have moved to their classes, Kenichi and Tomomi who don't have charge in particular remained in the staff room. During such Usami has witnessed that the two people were speaking at a corner in the staff room secretly. Moreover, Usami goes from Tomomi near the science teacher all the way, they talked with a joyful expression.

As for the science teacher who is timid and a gloomy person on the popularity ranking he is the lowest too, but his reputation isn't good as a teacher from teachers particularly from women either. After he sees the science teacher who should be unpopular number one with women

chatting with a beauty, Usami couldn't suppress that dark feeling welling up.

(Only him I don't like. I'll expel you by all means...)

He didn't like this bug from the beginning.

Although because there was a recommendation of the director who was the uncle of Kenichi, he received it unwillingly, originally it is an impossible story including both the experience and the results employing a teacher of a third class university where he graduated. There are no conspicuous reasons for the moment, when there is a chance, Usami will dismiss him quickly.

At the time the second period begins, Usami who sat at his work desk in the staff room, burnt with dark emotions while looking at his leg with the plaster cast.

Midou Kenichi who was the science teacher of Ellis all girls' high school laughed with a grin.

(Oouou...don't warp completely...)

The black wave to rise from his body covers up the whole school today and information of the students and teacher in it are sent to Kenichi. He can't see the figure directly, but the voice is heard and he understands what happens exactly very clearly.

Because it's during class of the second period, the students and most

teachers are at the height of each class. Meanwhile, vice-principal Usami is staying in the staff room, Kenichi can also perceive clearly the storing dark deep-seated grudge and desire in Usami's heart from this science preparation room left far away.

(Considerable frustration seems to collect....)

Usami is irritated because his lover's tryst with Junko Yoshikawa who is his lover doesn't always goes as he wants. The dissatisfaction will be poison in his body and all thoughts are being turned negative.

It's also the behavior of students and teachers and their attitude sensitively and Usami becomes extremely doubtful. He becomes temperamental at the drop of a hat, Usami has a grudge against small things, warns students by trivial things and find fault by the teachers. The circumference leaves it by the repetition more and he flies into a rage more by standing alone.

Usami falls into a typical negative spiral. It is Kenichi to have made an opportunity, but it is the natural consequences afterward.

(Speaking of frustration, Junko is so too...)

Junko Yoshikawa who teaches the reading of the third years now, Kenichi perceives that she falls into frustration exactly. She doesn't have sex since several weeks and he completely finds her plump body ready to be eaten unmanageable.

Even if it is such situation, it is a simple reason not to contact Usami

who is Junko's lover. She is merely sulky.

It was Junko who went to the hospital worrying about the hospitalized vice-principal secretly, with Usami's beautiful wife taking care of him diligently, she looked at the wife and Usami laughing happily, so she came back without becoming miserable feelings and doing anything. Since then, although there are feelings that she wants to meet him, the dark desire is obstructed with that smile that seems to be happy is seen, even when an email comes, Junko ignored it.

(I want to let her hold it in that mouth...)

After the rather thick lips of Junko whom Kenichi sneaked a look at in the morning gathering is also seen this morning, he is driven by the desire to want to pierce, to put his dick in it and to ejaculate to his heart's content. The delusion is sending a great deal of blood to his thing which erects between his groin.

"Ah, it became so large.... Well, do you think about other girls? It's disgusting..."

When the meat stick which became clammily full of saliva is separated from the mouth, Tomomi Honda who is the music teacher considers it with her thick expression indulgently. It becomes more than 30 minutes in this way after she creeps in under the desk and begin to suck it, she still holds it in her mouth and it doesn't seem to be enough for her.

"It is necessary not to be able to do lewd things with other girls it'll be because I'll squeeze it to the utmost..."

When she says so and it is erotic how she licks her lips in no time and she opens her red lips again and hold Kenichi's dick in her mouth.

It is the most skillful fellatio of Tomomi who was already completely used to such an act among Kenichi's sex slaves. Originally the young lady who hid her abnormal sexuality that loved fellatio, her propensity is completely uncovered now and satisfies the greed as much as desired in this way.

Tomomi closes her dreamy eyes with rapture and she includes candy of her favorite man in her mouth and tastes it with her tongue slowly. When she makes her cheeks become hollow a noise is made and it's sucked up and she sips the liquid of Kenichi's penis filled on the tip with her tongue and drinks it. Tomomi accomplishes even that she twists the tip of her tongue with the hard lump.

"Ooouu!"

A pink aura is given off from the whole body of Tomomi sucking between Kenichi's crotch. Because one red tentacle possesses the part of her mouth and dyes it red in pinpoint, that point of Tomomi where she felt it extraordinary.

(What is this aura?)

While narrowing his eyes from the fellatio of Tomomi, Kenichi thinks while hitting the desk with the bottom of a pen steadily.

(With a human who has gone out the aura, will there be a human who it

hasn't gone out?)

From that far during the downtown in the crowd and the train, he walked in the underground city variously, after all he wasn't able to just find it other than by the five people who were in this school.

(I wish the aura appears by Yoshikawa-sensei too...)

When it's so, he will violate that attracted female teacher immediately. He hit the dark passion that he had ever since he has begun to work in this school on that attractive body.

(An aura starts to appear, are there any triggers?)

When understanding that, it's possible to increase his female slaves by his will more and more. As well as Junko, when the aura appears by an actress or an idol he will conquer them.

The first time he saw the aura was on Natsuki, after that the aura also appeared suddenly by Aiko, Ruriko and Rio.

By Tomomi who is the sole exception ardently does fellatio now, Kenichi become able to invade her in her dream earlier than he could see the aura in her case. When Kenichi let her use the tongue in the dream several times and gave semen to her, the aura appeared overnight.

(The aura waits to appear for the moment or whether I have no choice but to wait until I can enter in the dream...)

As long as the trigger isn't understood, he can do nothing but to wait single-mindedly that the time comes. Up to now when he thinks, a woman who newly has the aura at the rate of about one person a week has shown up.

(Well, I will have a prey sometime soon...)

The face with Junko's intellectual metal frame is remembered, his thing erects more inside Tomomi's mouth.

"Ah, sensei....is it comfortable? It'll be because I'll do it more..."

The music teacher buries her face between his crotch again when she says so while licking her lips, and she waves her neck up and down persistently and caress the penis of her dear man.

When both have no classes, Kenichi is letting her hold it in her mouth all the while in this way. Tomomi loves to swallow up the semen endless in this way by doing the fellatio and usually Tomomi leaves for her class with smelling strongly after sperm.

"Muhuuuuuu! Amuuuu..."

Tomomi that the sensitivity of her mouth is done sensitively by a red tentacle, the fellatio is being just done and light acme is coveted many times from just now. Because Tomomi's black panty covering between her thighs is thin, the love juice which overflow from her inside streams down her thighs and her panty can't suck in everything.

When Kenichi stretches out both hands into Tomomi's blouse easily and he rubs and holds her breasts on top of her black sexy lace bra. The energy of the incubus is poured many times and her chest is growing tremendously than before recently.

"Muhuuuuuuu!"

Although the music teacher who reached orgasm only with that shakes her body, still she shut her mouth desperately and sucks Kenichi's penis which erect more.

The life energy is flowing continuously from Tomomi's body. The black bruise came to have heat and the black wave greatly spreads each time from there.

His usual sense returned accordingly.

The whole world glitters like a crystal and is radicalized, and Kenichi's sense spreads through in all directions. He totally knows the whole world very clearly.

(That I get all the women of this school...)

There are innumerable beautiful girls still left. He will change them all to his loyal sex slaves like Tomomi. Kenichi is intoxicated by a feeling of almighty and an unrivaled feeling dreamed of obtaining everything.

Chapter 40: The sixth door

The third year student Asakura Ruriko from Ellis all girls high school was worried.

It was just two weeks ago that she was deceived and violated and was robbed of her virginity. Since that, she is smeared by that science teacher many times.

No, it isn't an accurate description.

She was surely violated one-sidedly, but comes to demand pleasure aggressive now recently, she comes even to visit the science teacher from her own. And even she finds out that her desire becomes deep gradually.

It is scary.

Ruriko who is puzzled over her carnal desires without bottom. It is a reaction that is natural for an 18 years old girl.

(God...please forgive me who is sinful...)

When she comes to the church alone calmly and gives prayer in this way, so that she is purified because of the wind that the dirty one of usual life comes off, it falls and her body is upright. A thing such as fog which hung to her head by doing so clears, Ruriko looks back objectively and the terror of her act is tormented by a sense of guilt.

(Aaa...what happens to me...)

Ruriko is associating with that man every day recently. The act that is indecent needless to think as an 18-year-old high school student, it is immoral. She couldn't like it at all, when she meet him, she became baud as if she was possessed by that red eyes and she gives her body as it is demanded.

(Even yesterday... to do such a thing like that...)

Yesterday when school was on holiday she is also called, she was brought to a doubtful love hotel with the first year who she met for the first time. With the child who is pretty like a doll and also in the rhythmic gymnastics club, she absolutely repeated the shameful act which she can't say to nobody.

First of all, she hugged to the naked Kenichi, then with the beautiful girl and both licked Kenichi's whole body clean without getting tired. And after being irritated, she said the slave's promise many times, she agonized herself away as they lined up on the bed both and were violated from the bottom and became insane.

『Ruriko...Ruriko is Kenichi's slave.... Aa...Kenichi's penis, please put it in Ruriko's vagina....』

She asks for the penis with indecent words like the graffiti in a rest room. Her whole body remembers that case and becomes hot for embarrassment.

(It...it is the lewd dream seen every night...)

It is said that the dream is the mirror to project one's desire on. If that is the case, after all she demands such an act. Ruriko in the dream enjoyed the nature wildly more than reality and she greatly opened her crotch by her own and invited Kenichi.

(Such...that isn't me...)

Ruriko holds her face and waves her head.

"What's with you? Asakura-san..."

Ruriko hears a soft voice and put up her face. It was the sister of this church which gave a gentle smile to have been here.

"Sister Maria Clara..."

"Clara is fine, Asakura-san..."

Sister Clara who says so has a smile on her face. Because they have already met many times at this church, they know each other by sight.

"What's with you? When you have been in trouble, I reach out my helping hand to you..."

Ruriko is just seeing her face and nearly cries. She was troubled without

being able to finish having the weight of the crime that she committed alone, straight light seemed to shine on her.

"... That...I..."

Ruriko starts saying but becomes silent suddenly.

"What do you do? To father『sacrament of forgiveness』do you ask for it?"

It was called "confession" before, the act of confession which confesses a so-called crime and gets forgiveness. However, she waves her neck in silence when Ruriko turns her head down.

Of course it is a holy ceremony and God should forgive any crime by his merciful heart. However, confessing the act that is too indecent and is dirty to the opposite sex despite being god, it was a too high hurdle for 18-year-old Ruriko.

Ruriko remains silent while looking down. She looked at Ruriko and Sister Clara thought for a while and she hugged Ruriko's shoulder quietly.

"... Its fine.... God forgives everything. If...if you are ready you can speak any time. You will feel relieved..."

The sister who tries not to force to rise from her seat just as it is and gets away while not changing and having a smile. The clean fragrance that the perfume adds nothing to because she stood up, it drifts like wind of healing from the body.

Ruriko who closes her eyes firm and just as it is.

"Si, sister...a, that...I..."

Ruriko was quiet for a while, but she spoke to the back of Sister Clara who went away. There was also no possibility by which the thing knows how much sense further down made for her at this time.

Genji Yamada who was the national language teacher of Ellis all girls high school was puzzled.

He is seeing the practice of the rhythmic gymnastics club which he serves as an advisor in this way like usual. He was disturbed by the lust which wells up from the inside of his body from just now.

(Anything is said...only today is sudden...)

Although he should have seen it many times up to now, he can't take his eyes off the leotard appearance of the schoolgirls who act immediately and it's made a spotted blur. The penis which is beyond 50 is aware of the decline and becomes hot recently and the inside of his body is hurting slowly.

(It's intolerable....)

The students jump up and down in front disregarding Yamada's agony and greatly open their legs.

When he looks at their crotches and chests, dark desire grows big like summer black clouds suddenly and a large amount of saliva boils in Yamada's mouth. Yamada swallows and it so that it isn't noticed by the woman coach who sits next to him.

He must keep an eye on her particularly since a little while ago Rio Hasegawa who has the most aptitude among the first year students.

Because she twisted her ankle during the exercise on just other day, he takes her to a doctor by car, and then he brought her home. At that time, Rio hadn't any spirit for some reason, she was filled with the smell of sweet sweat which rises from her body in the small car and he remembers that she throbbed unconsciously. Yamada might have become amusing since that time when he thinks about it.

Originally Yamada thought she was a cute daughter, he feels uneasy today just to see her for some reason and he chases her movement with his eyes since a little while ago. When Yamada looks at her still young limbs wrapped in a pink leotard, her hips are assumed to be small shaped and clean and his glance that sticks between Rio's thighs opened sometimes greatly and attach is poured.

(...Aa...I want to have sex...)

He wants to violate that delicate body in a leotard figure which got wet with sweat badly.

"...Noo...I see it a little. What if... "

"...Yamada, he is dangerous..."

The crotch of Yamada who looks at Rio sits down on a chair and eats, while it swells up so as to understand it even from his pants clearly. The students who were seeing that and were seeing around are discussing by a low voice.

However, the abnormal national language teacher who undresses Rio in his head and enjoys it, don't notice the hate and contemptuous eyes at all.

Junko Yoshikawa who was the english teacher at Ellis all girls high school was frustrated.

Junko doesn't have sex by this for several weeks either. With vice-principal Usami who is her lover, because the contact isn't being made recently, that's also proper here.

(So...I make such a face which seems to be happy...)

When Junko visited secretly the hospital room of Usami, she saw the figure of the vice-principal and his wife who she saw from the open door and felt gloomy. It was understand in her head, the fact that she is the weak lover of the situation seems to be thrust in that way when shown off and she felt awfully wretched and came home hastily.

Thereafter Junko ignored him even when he sent mails. She didn't come to dislike him, it can be decided that she saw nothing just as it is, Junko was simple and wasn't a gentle person.

(Aaa...but, but...I want...that of the teacher...)

Junko remembers the huge weapon of the vice-principal and she suffers mental anguish while taking a nightcap in her kitchen.

Since she was violated by the recreational trip of the teachers, she has become lovely dovely in the form and size and stamina. There was a sweetheart, too, but the vice-principal is more outstanding in the chemistry of her body, so she became estranged from her boyfriend and was absorbed in the secret affair with the vice-principal gradually.

The men who she has associated up to now, Junko's gorgeous body and beauty and it is usual that she release it for the excellent article which the sky gave in no time, they did not really satisfy her so far. That strong man changed everything in her and told her for profound joy of the nature.

"I am not stubborn anymore, I will mail him..."

Junko was self-respecting and she continued being stubborn in this way and lived from small time. While having a glass of the bourbon in both hands, she gets tired of her obediently new character and loses her heart incidentally.

(I'd like to meet....)

She remembers his face, body and smell. Although it is the relationship which isn't permitted, therefore well that, furthermore very much, Junko notices already becoming head teacher's captive completely and reforms

while she is shocked.

(Aaa...Yosuke-saan...)

Her body which was made to completely cram pleasure aches, Junko understands that her uterus shrinks for stimulation. Like a junkie who was cut off his drugs, withdrawal symptoms to pleasure cover her ripe body.

She goes to the bedroom while holding her glass. When on the bed which designates the pink which a woman seems as keynote she is looking up, and she stretch out her hand to the drawer at the side of her bed.

(This...using a thing like this...)

It was a huge black dildo that was there. The precise thing that imitates Usami's thing, which Junko came to use again at her vagina recently.

"Yosuke...aah, wonderful..."

While calling the name of her lover, Junko holds the dildo on her red lips. Her pouty lips rolls up and tightens the surface, while Junko put her tongue on the surface of the silicon in her mouth. It is the oral service of a regular customer pleased that any man would cry.

Saliva is put on the dildo with muddy sound. When Junko rubs her H-cup chest while doing it so and raise her feeling, the inside between her thighs becomes hot and she find out that a great deal of viscous liquid is overflowing.

When she is satisfied to lick it clean in an indecent way for a while, she finally pushes the tip of the dildo at her vagina. The huge imitation penis is bigger than that of Usami, Junko becomes sensitive and leads it to her congested meat pot and puts it in with her hand which is holding it.

"Aaaaaa!! Gooood!! liiii! Intolerable!!"

A coquettish voice that is rising immediately. The desire of her body is deep as much as she endured it, her body which is drained dry even with the imitation which is bloodless easily flares up.

(This...though this is no use...)

Even if she thinks so, her hand doesn't stop. Junko is holding the dildo, while she rubs the gills of the silicon which stretched of the partial navel to feel to be in her.

"Ahiiii!! Cuummiing! Itsuuuuu!"

Her body is rather transient but which will surrender to the dark pleasure immediately. However, the 27-year-old body which there finishes being fat and is hungry from nature, isn't satisfied with the ecstasy once.

While letting her face and body flush in drunkenness and pleasure, Junko with an outstanding body and beauty was being immersed in masturbation using an dildo on the bed in her own room.

Midou Kenichi who was the science teacher at Ellis all girls' high school was mad with joy.

He keeps eating the body of the high school girl as much as desired from morning on that day, he poured dark semen into the interior of her womb many times. With Rio Hasegawa who had practice of the rhythmic gymnastics club in spite of Sunday, he called Ruriko Asakura who returned from the mass of the church to come home, the rape of 4 people was done according to Natsuki Kurosawa and Aiko Kawashima who were staying overnight from the previous day.

In the beginning he licked Rio's body full of sweat around every corner and Rio was suppressed to dislike it and raped in her leotard appearance. While the flattery body of the 16 years old Rio is being enjoyed, Aiko and Natsuki keep blaming Ruriko as an example, after he had put her into the state of half-killed, Rio wanted his penis.

The elegant Ruriko disliked the beginning like usual as a young lady, but at the end she surrenders while crying and being irritated and postponed, because she opened her long legs from her own and entreated the cuddle with the others. In that way the taste of Ruriko after having irritated her is an unrivaled article, Kenichi never gets tired no matter how he tastes it.

He exchanged his desire with all the members afterwards until it becomes muddy and he lets them dance the bubble that put soap land hostesses to shame in the bathroom. Both Rio and Ruriko are crazy about the given pleasure at that time, even if there were no red tentacles they became aggressive on their own.

It is 6:00 p.m. since he finished the orgy in that way. His penis which

gave off desire many times till then in the interior of the womb of the beautiful girls, he is still vigorous so as to be disgusted by himself.

(By the way, it is said that I sleep now...)

The time is close to 12 o'clock. Because there will be also school tomorrow, he will sleep early. When Kenichi lies on the bed, the futon is put on and the light is turned off.

However, the orgy doesn't end only with this. The "power" of the incubus shows its worth at night.

(With who will I play today...?)

The dream is now Kenichi's territory.

In the real world one after another the female teachers and the high school students with good looks and beauty fall in sweet love with Kenichi and their bodies are devoured and more than everything he can do in the dream.

A door appears in the dream. Five doors appear in front of Kenichi who is in the circular room when he notices in his dream, they are there when he is entering in that room.

(The door is the reason which connects to the dreams of his slaves....)

Because the door has the feature respectively, Kenichi knows

beforehand who is in the inside. It was only Tomomi's door at the beginning, but now there are all doors for all his sex slaves. Every time he conquered a new woman, a door is increased in the room.

Consciousness gradually darkens and darkness comes suddenly.

Kenichi makes the breathing of a sleeping person calmly gradually on his bed. His penis which erected extremely well comes to lift the thin futon almost.

(Again this room...)

The room where he comes at the beginning of his usual dream, doors stick to the wall in the round room. Kenichi counts them and grins.

It is strange here, because there was a new door which is number sixth.

